

SOMEWHERE IN THE SKIES



≡≡≡ CONFESSIONS OF A ≡≡≡
SPOOKY SPECIAL AGENT

1
00:00:04,950 --> 00:00:03,030
this week on the show former fbi

2
00:00:07,430 --> 00:00:04,960
employee and former agent for the air

3
00:00:17,990 --> 00:00:07,440
force office of special investigations

4
00:00:28,830 --> 00:00:21,710
this is somewhere in the skies with ryan

5
00:00:29,870 --> 00:00:28,840
[Music]

6
00:00:39,670 --> 00:00:29,880
spread

7
00:00:44,709 --> 00:00:42,709
walter bosley welcome for the very first

8
00:00:46,470 --> 00:00:44,719
time i can't believe i'm saying this

9
00:00:49,029 --> 00:00:46,480
the very first time just somewhere in

10
00:00:51,189 --> 00:00:49,039
the skies it's great to be here ryan

11
00:00:52,389 --> 00:00:51,199
it's it's always interesting to talk

12
00:00:54,470 --> 00:00:52,399
with you

13
00:00:55,430 --> 00:00:54,480

absolutely man and i know you know we've

14

00:00:57,670 --> 00:00:55,440

had a few

15

00:00:58,549 --> 00:00:57,680

adventures together now um one of which

16

00:01:01,189 --> 00:00:58,559

was in

17

00:01:02,310 --> 00:01:01,199

nova scotia when i was um first getting

18

00:01:04,710 --> 00:01:02,320

to know you

19

00:01:05,509 --> 00:01:04,720

and um greg bishop was there and paul

20

00:01:08,710 --> 00:01:05,519

kimball

21

00:01:11,190 --> 00:01:08,720

and it was like this ragtag group of

22

00:01:13,830 --> 00:01:11,200

guys that i have just been like

23

00:01:16,390 --> 00:01:13,840

dreaming about spending a weekend with

24

00:01:18,550 --> 00:01:16,400

and talking ufos paranormal

25

00:01:19,510 --> 00:01:18,560

um you know the occult and everything in

26

00:01:22,149 --> 00:01:19,520

between

27

00:01:23,270 --> 00:01:22,159

and um yeah we had some good times man

28

00:01:27,429 --> 00:01:23,280

and then

29

00:01:29,429 --> 00:01:27,439

background and i was like

30

00:01:31,030 --> 00:01:29,439

why have i not interviewed this guy

31

00:01:33,910 --> 00:01:31,040

earlier so

32

00:01:35,350 --> 00:01:33,920

we're finally making it happen the goofy

33

00:01:37,270 --> 00:01:35,360

beret wearing friend of

34

00:01:39,190 --> 00:01:37,280

you know greg's you know back then you

35

00:01:42,550 --> 00:01:39,200

did if you would have known

36

00:01:45,270 --> 00:01:42,560

did i know i know for those who

37

00:01:46,710 --> 00:01:45,280

uh in my audience may not be familiar

38

00:01:50,469 --> 00:01:46,720

with your work you are an

39

00:01:53,590 --> 00:01:50,479

author you are a filmmaker screenwriter

40

00:01:56,709 --> 00:01:53,600

but you've had a lot of different lives

41

00:01:57,429 --> 00:01:56,719

and um i'd love to kind of walk through

42

00:02:00,550 --> 00:01:57,439

those

43

00:02:01,510 --> 00:02:00,560

so would you mind kind of telling us how

44

00:02:04,069 --> 00:02:01,520

your um

45

00:02:06,069 --> 00:02:04,079

your career first started um with all

46

00:02:06,789 --> 00:02:06,079

the various agencies you've worked with

47

00:02:08,949 --> 00:02:06,799

and uh

48

00:02:09,910 --> 00:02:08,959

yeah give us the origin story of walter

49

00:02:14,150 --> 00:02:09,920

bosley

50

00:02:16,710 --> 00:02:14,160

um turn professional spook well

51

00:02:18,470 --> 00:02:16,720

it's interesting there's actually

52

00:02:21,030 --> 00:02:18,480

when you look at it there's

53

00:02:22,309 --> 00:02:21,040

there's two threads two tracks or

54

00:02:25,990 --> 00:02:22,319

streams

55

00:02:28,150 --> 00:02:26,000

to my career now a lot of people

56

00:02:30,630 --> 00:02:28,160

they assume that i retired from the

57

00:02:33,830 --> 00:02:30,640

military or i retired from the fbi and

58

00:02:37,190 --> 00:02:33,840

what's interesting is i never officially

59

00:02:38,790 --> 00:02:37,200

retired from any of the organizations i

60

00:02:40,550 --> 00:02:38,800

worked for because i didn't work for any

61

00:02:42,869 --> 00:02:40,560

of them long enough

62

00:02:44,949 --> 00:02:42,879

my my career was almost 20 years it was

63

00:02:48,790 --> 00:02:44,959

19 and a half years

64

00:02:52,150 --> 00:02:48,800

between really four different employers

65

00:02:56,390 --> 00:02:52,160

but i started with the fbi

66

00:02:58,949 --> 00:02:56,400

in 1988 now um

67

00:03:00,309 --> 00:02:58,959

to to kick off the other track so that

68

00:03:01,670 --> 00:03:00,319

you realize there's this other track

69

00:03:04,470 --> 00:03:01,680

going along with this

70

00:03:06,710 --> 00:03:04,480

and i'll go back and forth to you know

71

00:03:08,309 --> 00:03:06,720

illuminate things

72

00:03:10,229 --> 00:03:08,319

you know maybe make it clear how it

73

00:03:12,309 --> 00:03:10,239

worked for me yeah

74

00:03:13,910 --> 00:03:12,319

i i had an uncle one of my mom's

75

00:03:15,830 --> 00:03:13,920

brothers who had spent

76

00:03:18,070 --> 00:03:15,840

by the time he retired in 99 he'd spent

77

00:03:20,869 --> 00:03:18,080

44 years in the intelligence community

78

00:03:22,630 --> 00:03:20,879

of the us and he had started out in army

79

00:03:25,830 --> 00:03:22,640

special forces had been drafted i think

80

00:03:28,949 --> 00:03:25,840

in 1950 or 51 something like that

81

00:03:32,550 --> 00:03:28,959

and he started mentoring me

82

00:03:34,309 --> 00:03:32,560

directly in 1986 about the time

83

00:03:37,830 --> 00:03:34,319

i got out of college i finished at san

84

00:03:40,309 --> 00:03:37,840

diego state in a december of 85

85

00:03:41,430 --> 00:03:40,319

and he was the one who suggested that i

86

00:03:44,949 --> 00:03:41,440

go apply

87

00:03:47,430 --> 00:03:44,959

to the fbi and this was after

88

00:03:48,229 --> 00:03:47,440

already like a year and a half two years

89

00:03:50,229 --> 00:03:48,239

of

90

00:03:51,430 --> 00:03:50,239

he and i having some really interesting

91

00:03:53,990 --> 00:03:51,440

conversations

92

00:03:54,470 --> 00:03:54,000

both about the uh intelligence spook

93

00:03:57,910 --> 00:03:54,480

world

94

00:04:01,190 --> 00:03:57,920

actually

95

00:04:02,949 --> 00:04:01,200

and and and where those two worlds cross

96

00:04:05,990 --> 00:04:02,959

over and they do

97

00:04:09,110 --> 00:04:06,000

but uh in in november of 87

98

00:04:10,470 --> 00:04:09,120

he told me uh hey go apply to the local

99

00:04:14,149 --> 00:04:10,480

fbi office

100

00:04:18,469 --> 00:04:14,159

so i did and by february

101
00:04:19,509 --> 00:04:18,479
of 88 i was offered the job by the fbi

102
00:04:23,030 --> 00:04:19,519
and i started

103
00:04:23,990 --> 00:04:23,040
as a male clerk and you know in those

104
00:04:25,590 --> 00:04:24,000
days

105
00:04:27,990 --> 00:04:25,600
you'd take a job to get your foot in the

106
00:04:31,830 --> 00:04:28,000
door in in stuff like that i i imagine

107
00:04:33,830 --> 00:04:31,840
people still do that so i spent 45 days

108
00:04:36,469 --> 00:04:33,840
as a male clerk got promoted to

109
00:04:37,909 --> 00:04:36,479
uh evidence technician did that for

110
00:04:39,590 --> 00:04:37,919
about six months and then was brought

111
00:04:40,629 --> 00:04:39,600
into the counter intelligence division

112
00:04:43,189 --> 00:04:40,639
and i

113
00:04:44,070 --> 00:04:43,199

essentially spent the rest of my career

114

00:04:46,070 --> 00:04:44,080

um in

115

00:04:48,790 --> 00:04:46,080

counter intelligence with a little bit

116

00:04:51,990 --> 00:04:48,800

of counterterrorism in there and such

117

00:04:56,230 --> 00:04:52,000

um and uh

118

00:04:58,550 --> 00:04:56,240

after let's see i had my first

119

00:05:00,390 --> 00:04:58,560

um spy training i guess you'd call it at

120

00:05:02,390 --> 00:05:00,400

quantico in the fall of 88.

121

00:05:03,749 --> 00:05:02,400

and then i was on a covert surveillance

122

00:05:05,590 --> 00:05:03,759

team uh

123

00:05:06,790 --> 00:05:05,600

discrete surveillance team actually

124

00:05:09,990 --> 00:05:06,800

would call it

125

00:05:12,230 --> 00:05:10,000

did that for about a year and then

126
00:05:13,430 --> 00:05:12,240
scored the highest in the san francisco

127
00:05:16,150 --> 00:05:13,440
division

128
00:05:16,710 --> 00:05:16,160
um for the foreign language aptitude

129
00:05:18,870 --> 00:05:16,720
test

130
00:05:20,070 --> 00:05:18,880
and they sent me to russian training and

131
00:05:21,430 --> 00:05:20,080
i thought oh great i'm already in the

132
00:05:22,710 --> 00:05:21,440
san francisco division

133
00:05:24,629 --> 00:05:22,720
you know i'll just be down the road in

134
00:05:25,189 --> 00:05:24,639
monterey that's nice and i go no no no

135
00:05:27,270 --> 00:05:25,199
you're going

136
00:05:29,270 --> 00:05:27,280
your class is going to fort meade so i

137
00:05:31,510 --> 00:05:29,280
spent almost a year at

138
00:05:33,430 --> 00:05:31,520

under the baltimore division at fort

139

00:05:36,070 --> 00:05:33,440

meade studying russian

140

00:05:37,270 --> 00:05:36,080

and then went to manhattan where i

141

00:05:39,110 --> 00:05:37,280

worked for

142

00:05:40,390 --> 00:05:39,120

three years before going into the air

143

00:05:43,189 --> 00:05:40,400

force i worked on an under

144

00:05:44,390 --> 00:05:43,199

that this was a truly undercover squad

145

00:05:47,350 --> 00:05:44,400

in manhattan

146

00:05:48,310 --> 00:05:47,360

that had been a 15-year cold war

147

00:05:51,350 --> 00:05:48,320

operation

148

00:05:52,870 --> 00:05:51,360

and we were part of the last crew when

149

00:05:56,309 --> 00:05:52,880

the cold war ended

150

00:05:58,070 --> 00:05:56,319

on that uh on that squad and from the

151

00:05:59,830 --> 00:05:58,080

fbi i went into

152

00:06:01,110 --> 00:05:59,840

the air force because the osi wanted to

153

00:06:04,629 --> 00:06:01,120

hire me at the time

154

00:06:05,430 --> 00:06:04,639

the fbi had a freeze on agent positions

155

00:06:06,870 --> 00:06:05,440

meaning

156

00:06:08,790 --> 00:06:06,880

they just weren't running any agent

157

00:06:10,070 --> 00:06:08,800

classes they weren't planning on hiring

158

00:06:12,150 --> 00:06:10,080

any agents and

159

00:06:13,430 --> 00:06:12,160

again going back to my mentor you know

160

00:06:15,189 --> 00:06:13,440

he said

161

00:06:16,870 --> 00:06:15,199

you know you got to become an agent you

162

00:06:19,830 --> 00:06:16,880

know get that badge

163

00:06:21,029 --> 00:06:19,840

so i went to the osi and they liked my

164

00:06:24,309 --> 00:06:21,039

background and

165

00:06:27,350 --> 00:06:24,319

they wanted me and i went into ots

166

00:06:28,950 --> 00:06:27,360

summer of 93 got commissioned in

167

00:06:30,790 --> 00:06:28,960

november of 93 and

168

00:06:32,710 --> 00:06:30,800

after the holidays started right in

169

00:06:33,670 --> 00:06:32,720

agent academy i spent my entire time in

170

00:06:38,469 --> 00:06:33,680

the air force

171

00:06:40,950 --> 00:06:38,479

office of special investigations

172

00:06:41,590 --> 00:06:40,960

my first assignment was la air force

173

00:06:42,950 --> 00:06:41,600

base which

174

00:06:45,189 --> 00:06:42,960

doesn't have a flight line it's right

175

00:06:48,629 --> 00:06:45,199

next to lax but it's a rocket

176

00:06:51,110 --> 00:06:48,639

and space engineering type of base

177

00:06:52,469 --> 00:06:51,120

and it fell under the uh the early what

178

00:06:55,589 --> 00:06:52,479

was called the space

179

00:06:57,510 --> 00:06:55,599

command of the us air force which

180

00:06:59,350 --> 00:06:57,520

you know was one of those divisions that

181

00:07:00,070 --> 00:06:59,360

morphed in with space force when that

182

00:07:03,909 --> 00:07:00,080

was

183

00:07:05,830 --> 00:07:03,919

uh created and um

184

00:07:07,189 --> 00:07:05,840

did i was there for a couple years i was

185

00:07:09,670 --> 00:07:07,199

a liaison to the

186

00:07:11,670 --> 00:07:09,680

agent to the um fbi office that i

187

00:07:14,790 --> 00:07:11,680

started my career at actually

188

00:07:16,710 --> 00:07:14,800

uh years before and then i went back to

189

00:07:18,790 --> 00:07:16,720

wright patterson for three years to be

190

00:07:20,309 --> 00:07:18,800

chief of the counter-espionage

191

00:07:23,749 --> 00:07:20,319

operations branch

192

00:07:25,430 --> 00:07:23,759

which is double agentry and during that

193

00:07:27,670 --> 00:07:25,440

time i did a six-month deployment to

194

00:07:31,990 --> 00:07:27,680

saudi arabia doing counter-terrorism

195

00:07:34,469 --> 00:07:32,000

stuff i went off active duty in 99 after

196

00:07:35,749 --> 00:07:34,479

about six years with the air force so at

197

00:07:37,909 --> 00:07:35,759

that time i'd done

198

00:07:39,270 --> 00:07:37,919

six with the fbi six with the air force

199

00:07:41,589 --> 00:07:39,280

and i went in worked for another

200

00:07:45,830 --> 00:07:41,599

organization to encounter terrorism

201
00:07:49,670 --> 00:07:45,840
um specializing in in ops support

202
00:07:51,990 --> 00:07:49,680
uh ops it kind of sounds redundant but

203
00:07:54,469 --> 00:07:52,000
when you do operations in that world you

204
00:07:56,950 --> 00:07:54,479
you have operational people who are

205
00:07:57,990 --> 00:07:56,960
backing up the operational people right

206
00:07:59,909 --> 00:07:58,000
right

207
00:08:01,350 --> 00:07:59,919
you have ops people backing up the ops

208
00:08:01,909 --> 00:08:01,360
people but you know all these different

209
00:08:04,070 --> 00:08:01,919
layers

210
00:08:05,110 --> 00:08:04,080
we were just as operational as they were

211
00:08:08,309 --> 00:08:05,120
in fact we were

212
00:08:09,029 --> 00:08:08,319
deeper but um did that all over the

213
00:08:12,469 --> 00:08:09,039

world

214

00:08:13,189 --> 00:08:12,479

um the middle east north africa far east

215

00:08:16,230 --> 00:08:13,199

asia

216

00:08:16,629 --> 00:08:16,240

um south america eastern europe central

217

00:08:19,029 --> 00:08:16,639

asia

218

00:08:19,909 --> 00:08:19,039

just saw a big chunk of the world doing

219

00:08:23,990 --> 00:08:19,919

that

220

00:08:26,710 --> 00:08:24,000

my publishing company lost connect

221

00:08:30,309 --> 00:08:26,720

library in 2002 but

222

00:08:32,870 --> 00:08:30,319

along came 2005

223

00:08:34,550 --> 00:08:32,880

and my son was starting high school so i

224

00:08:36,230 --> 00:08:34,560

decided well you know

225

00:08:38,230 --> 00:08:36,240

he needs his dad around instead of me

226

00:08:40,870 --> 00:08:38,240

gallivanting all over the world

227

00:08:42,310 --> 00:08:40,880

while he's in high school so i decided

228

00:08:45,990 --> 00:08:42,320

to

229

00:08:48,230 --> 00:08:46,000

take a domestic contract

230

00:08:49,990 --> 00:08:48,240

and focus on my publishing and my

231

00:08:51,110 --> 00:08:50,000

writing and and for about a year and a

232

00:08:52,829 --> 00:08:51,120

half i did

233

00:08:55,110 --> 00:08:52,839

background in security background

234

00:08:58,150 --> 00:08:55,120

investigations contracted to

235

00:08:58,790 --> 00:08:58,160

the um office of personnel management

236

00:09:02,710 --> 00:08:58,800

through a

237

00:09:06,150 --> 00:09:02,720

things and

238

00:09:08,630 --> 00:09:06,160

which i i'll tell you i learned like

239

00:09:09,509 --> 00:09:08,640

every single former federal agent i ever

240

00:09:12,070 --> 00:09:09,519

talked to

241

00:09:14,230 --> 00:09:12,080

who did this uh corporate contract

242

00:09:17,030 --> 00:09:14,240

security background investigations

243

00:09:17,430 --> 00:09:17,040

we all were unanimous corporate america

244

00:09:19,750 --> 00:09:17,440

has

245

00:09:21,670 --> 00:09:19,760

no business being involved with security

246

00:09:23,829 --> 00:09:21,680

background investigations because

247

00:09:25,350 --> 00:09:23,839

they think to corporate they want you to

248

00:09:28,630 --> 00:09:25,360

rush through this stuff

249

00:09:31,030 --> 00:09:28,640

and sure enough in the years after i

250

00:09:35,030 --> 00:09:31,040

left it

251
00:09:37,269 --> 00:09:35,040
in disgust we had some of those famous

252
00:09:40,470 --> 00:09:37,279
cases where

253
00:09:41,829 --> 00:09:40,480
people who had uh had these jobs

254
00:09:43,509 --> 00:09:41,839
where they'd been given security

255
00:09:45,190 --> 00:09:43,519
clearances um

256
00:09:47,590 --> 00:09:45,200
you know we're selling secrets or giving

257
00:09:49,509 --> 00:09:47,600
them away or doing all this stuff and

258
00:09:51,350 --> 00:09:49,519
you find out that these corporations are

259
00:09:53,829 --> 00:09:51,360
the ones that did their backgrounds

260
00:09:55,190 --> 00:09:53,839
you know and um anyway that's a whole

261
00:09:59,110 --> 00:09:55,200
other conversation

262
00:10:00,710 --> 00:09:59,120
and uh but uh yeah i just i got tired of

263
00:10:02,790 --> 00:10:00,720

doing that because it was just they

264

00:10:04,230 --> 00:10:02,800

they didn't do it right and the the

265

00:10:06,069 --> 00:10:04,240

publishing was picking up in the

266

00:10:08,710 --> 00:10:06,079

in the writing you know by that time i

267

00:10:10,790 --> 00:10:08,720

had uh just published the disneyland

268

00:10:13,990 --> 00:10:10,800

book latitude 33

269

00:10:17,910 --> 00:10:14,000

and uh was um

270

00:10:18,389 --> 00:10:17,920

i had walked into the empire of the

271

00:10:21,030 --> 00:10:18,399

wheel

272

00:10:21,990 --> 00:10:21,040

which you know i wrote three books about

273

00:10:23,509 --> 00:10:22,000

at that point

274

00:10:25,750 --> 00:10:23,519

at this point so you know it was a good

275

00:10:28,230 --> 00:10:25,760

time to leave the former uh

276

00:10:29,190 --> 00:10:28,240

career behind and focus on this new

277

00:10:34,389 --> 00:10:29,200

thing

278

00:10:36,550 --> 00:10:34,399

and um yeah and it has been a weird ride

279

00:10:37,750 --> 00:10:36,560

ever since then but the skills during

280

00:10:42,150 --> 00:10:37,760

that career

281

00:10:43,990 --> 00:10:42,160

obviously um you know are tremendous for

282

00:10:45,670 --> 00:10:44,000

being you know a journalist an

283

00:10:46,069 --> 00:10:45,680

investigative researcher that kind of

284

00:10:49,269 --> 00:10:46,079

thing

285

00:10:52,310 --> 00:10:49,279

as you might guess but as

286

00:10:53,910 --> 00:10:52,320

as mundane as some of that can

287

00:10:55,269 --> 00:10:53,920

you know that can sound the way i

288

00:10:56,710 --> 00:10:55,279

presented it you know fbi

289

00:10:57,670 --> 00:10:56,720

counterintelligence guy than the air

290

00:11:01,350 --> 00:10:57,680

force

291

00:11:03,750 --> 00:11:01,360

there was still

292

00:11:04,470 --> 00:11:03,760

the stream of weird running through my

293

00:11:06,470 --> 00:11:04,480

life

294

00:11:08,550 --> 00:11:06,480

during those years i mean if you recall

295

00:11:11,190 --> 00:11:08,560

i said my mentor and i

296

00:11:12,630 --> 00:11:11,200

used to have discussions about the intel

297

00:11:15,509 --> 00:11:12,640

spook world but the

298

00:11:16,150 --> 00:11:15,519

other spook world too and he told me

299

00:11:18,550 --> 00:11:16,160

about

300

00:11:20,310 --> 00:11:18,560

the experiences he started having when

301
00:11:23,590 --> 00:11:20,320
he was in the army

302
00:11:24,630 --> 00:11:23,600
and um you know he was the one who told

303
00:11:27,750 --> 00:11:24,640
me

304
00:11:30,230 --> 00:11:27,760
that the deeper you go into the

305
00:11:31,110 --> 00:11:30,240
intelligence world the more you will

306
00:11:34,069 --> 00:11:31,120
find

307
00:11:34,710 --> 00:11:34,079
people into this stuff this was back in

308
00:11:37,430 --> 00:11:34,720
86

309
00:11:39,910 --> 00:11:37,440
87 so this was all new to me this was

310
00:11:42,310 --> 00:11:39,920
like oh wait like ufos and ghosts and

311
00:11:45,430 --> 00:11:42,320
weird stuff and it says oh yeah yeah

312
00:11:47,750 --> 00:11:45,440
and um walter can i ask um

313
00:11:48,710 --> 00:11:47,760

can i ask what how did you find this

314

00:11:51,190 --> 00:11:48,720

mentor

315

00:11:52,629 --> 00:11:51,200

like was this you're part of okay i was

316

00:11:53,590 --> 00:11:52,639

gonna say you're part of a military

317

00:11:55,350 --> 00:11:53,600

family right

318

00:11:57,030 --> 00:11:55,360

well yeah my dad was in the air force

319

00:11:59,350 --> 00:11:57,040

which i wrote about in

320

00:12:00,949 --> 00:11:59,360

shimmering light and you know this

321

00:12:01,829 --> 00:12:00,959

particular uncle one of my mom's

322

00:12:04,790 --> 00:12:01,839

brothers

323

00:12:05,590 --> 00:12:04,800

um you know he had been army since the

324

00:12:09,350 --> 00:12:05,600

50s

325

00:12:10,949 --> 00:12:09,360

she had another brother who was

326

00:12:13,910 --> 00:12:10,959

in the navy during world war ii and he

327

00:12:17,269 --> 00:12:13,920

was on a ship that was hit by a kamikaze

328

00:12:19,590 --> 00:12:17,279

plane and um i think

329

00:12:21,430 --> 00:12:19,600

she had another brother who was in so i

330

00:12:21,750 --> 00:12:21,440

think she had three brothers my dad was

331

00:12:25,509 --> 00:12:21,760

in

332

00:12:28,150 --> 00:12:25,519

the air force so um

333

00:12:28,949 --> 00:12:28,160

yeah and in the family history of course

334

00:12:32,150 --> 00:12:28,959

you know

335

00:12:33,110 --> 00:12:32,160

served uh in the uh union army during

336

00:12:35,829 --> 00:12:33,120

the um

337

00:12:36,550 --> 00:12:35,839

civil war and dating back to the the

338

00:12:38,629 --> 00:12:36,560

revolution

339

00:12:40,310 --> 00:12:38,639

too so both sides of my family my moms

340

00:12:43,750 --> 00:12:40,320

and my dads have been here since

341

00:12:46,150 --> 00:12:43,760

the 17th century the 1600s so

342

00:12:47,430 --> 00:12:46,160

um so we're probably you know in those

343

00:12:50,470 --> 00:12:47,440

naughty colonies

344

00:12:53,430 --> 00:12:50,480

but yeah

345

00:12:54,150 --> 00:12:53,440

we weren't wealthy landowners believe me

346

00:12:56,629 --> 00:12:54,160

okay

347

00:12:57,670 --> 00:12:56,639

fair enough fair enough uh well i i'd

348

00:13:00,470 --> 00:12:57,680

love to um

349

00:13:00,949 --> 00:13:00,480

rewind for just a second sure and um

350

00:13:04,470 --> 00:13:00,959

maybe

351

00:13:07,750 --> 00:13:04,480

could you paint us a picture um of

352

00:13:08,790 --> 00:13:07,760

like what a day consisted of uh in

353

00:13:11,190 --> 00:13:08,800

manhattan

354

00:13:11,990 --> 00:13:11,200

with the fbi like what were you really

355

00:13:14,150 --> 00:13:12,000

doing there

356

00:13:15,990 --> 00:13:14,160

um surveillance i assume was a part of

357

00:13:18,310 --> 00:13:16,000

the job and then um

358

00:13:20,069 --> 00:13:18,320

can you tell us a little bit more about

359

00:13:23,269 --> 00:13:20,079

your time with afosi

360

00:13:24,870 --> 00:13:23,279

if there's any stories memorable things

361

00:13:26,710 --> 00:13:24,880

you can share i know

362

00:13:28,710 --> 00:13:26,720

um someone with your background can't

363

00:13:30,550 --> 00:13:28,720

share a lot of specifics but um

364

00:13:32,389 --> 00:13:30,560

yeah maybe a little bit about what you

365

00:13:35,910 --> 00:13:32,399

did in the fbi specifically

366

00:13:38,790 --> 00:13:35,920

and then any cool stuff with the af osi

367

00:13:41,189 --> 00:13:38,800

yeah uh with the fbi as i said now when

368

00:13:44,389 --> 00:13:41,199

i reported for duty the first day

369

00:13:46,389 --> 00:13:44,399

on march 14 1988 i

370

00:13:48,310 --> 00:13:46,399

walk i'm walking in with about a dozen

371

00:13:51,910 --> 00:13:48,320

new fbi

372

00:13:54,949 --> 00:13:51,920

employees i'm 24 years old at this point

373

00:13:56,470 --> 00:13:54,959

and myself and another young lady as

374

00:13:58,310 --> 00:13:56,480

we're standing in line

375

00:13:59,750 --> 00:13:58,320

somebody walks up different people walk

376

00:14:00,629 --> 00:13:59,760

up to each of us and pull us out of the

377

00:14:02,150 --> 00:14:00,639

line

378

00:14:04,310 --> 00:14:02,160

you know for my part they said you

379

00:14:05,030 --> 00:14:04,320

walter basel yes uh come come with me

380

00:14:07,829 --> 00:14:05,040

please

381

00:14:09,590 --> 00:14:07,839

and i'm thinking okay who in my family

382

00:14:11,269 --> 00:14:09,600

uh

383

00:14:12,870 --> 00:14:11,279

you know turned up in the background as

384

00:14:14,069 --> 00:14:12,880

some type of criminal or whatever and i

385

00:14:15,430 --> 00:14:14,079

didn't know about it because that's what

386

00:14:17,269 --> 00:14:15,440

i'm thinking right they're pulling me

387

00:14:19,670 --> 00:14:17,279

aside to say oh we have a problem

388

00:14:20,870 --> 00:14:19,680

so they take me into this room inside

389

00:14:22,870 --> 00:14:20,880

the office there

390

00:14:24,310 --> 00:14:22,880

and and it's an empty room except for

391

00:14:26,150 --> 00:14:24,320

three chairs the one i

392

00:14:27,670 --> 00:14:26,160

sit in and the two facing me and i sit

393

00:14:29,590 --> 00:14:27,680

there for probably about five minutes

394

00:14:32,629 --> 00:14:29,600

alone wondering what the heck

395

00:14:34,870 --> 00:14:32,639

and in walks uh a

396

00:14:36,949 --> 00:14:34,880

gentleman and a lady each uh agents they

397

00:14:40,710 --> 00:14:36,959

introduce themselves and i find out

398

00:14:41,829 --> 00:14:40,720

that um he's the supervisor of what's

399

00:14:44,230 --> 00:14:41,839

called the ssg

400

00:14:45,990 --> 00:14:44,240

the special support group which is a

401
00:14:49,030 --> 00:14:46,000
discrete

402
00:14:52,230 --> 00:14:49,040
physical surveillance team and

403
00:14:55,269 --> 00:14:52,240
he basically hands me this 14 page

404
00:14:56,069 --> 00:14:55,279
in-house application knowledge skills

405
00:14:57,430 --> 00:14:56,079
assessment

406
00:14:58,790 --> 00:14:57,440
and says fill this out and get it back

407
00:14:59,110 --> 00:14:58,800
to us as soon as possible we think

408
00:15:02,310 --> 00:14:59,120
you're

409
00:15:04,069 --> 00:15:02,320
qualified to be on our team blah blah

410
00:15:05,189 --> 00:15:04,079
this is the first day i report to be a

411
00:15:07,189 --> 00:15:05,199
mail clerk okay

412
00:15:08,310 --> 00:15:07,199
and i'm already being pulled aside by

413
00:15:10,389 --> 00:15:08,320

the counterintelligence

414

00:15:11,350 --> 00:15:10,399

people and so i fill that out get it

415

00:15:14,230 --> 00:15:11,360

back to them

416

00:15:15,829 --> 00:15:14,240

you know uh i spent you know my first

417

00:15:17,590 --> 00:15:15,839

half a year in the bureau being a male

418

00:15:19,829 --> 00:15:17,600

clerk and an evidence technician

419

00:15:22,150 --> 00:15:19,839

and then finally i get a call now i had

420

00:15:26,949 --> 00:15:22,160

transferred from la to san jose

421

00:15:29,189 --> 00:15:26,959

and um i get a call when i'm in san jose

422

00:15:30,310 --> 00:15:29,199

one day and it's the surveillance team

423

00:15:32,389 --> 00:15:30,320

supervisor and

424

00:15:34,629 --> 00:15:32,399

finally they send me to training so i go

425

00:15:36,230 --> 00:15:34,639

to quantico for the spook training

426

00:15:38,389 --> 00:15:36,240

spy training and that's a lot of fun

427

00:15:39,269 --> 00:15:38,399

that was interesting that was really

428

00:15:43,350 --> 00:15:39,279

interesting

429

00:15:45,829 --> 00:15:43,360

and i spend about a year on the

430

00:15:49,990 --> 00:15:45,839

surveillance team

431

00:15:52,230 --> 00:15:50,000

and gru

432

00:15:53,590 --> 00:15:52,240

agents and their associates around san

433

00:15:55,990 --> 00:15:53,600

francisco

434

00:15:57,829 --> 00:15:56,000

and i worked that good shift the two to

435

00:15:59,350 --> 00:15:57,839

ten so you get to do all the fun stuff

436

00:16:01,269 --> 00:15:59,360

like when they go to dinner and

437

00:16:02,790 --> 00:16:01,279

you know if they they go to the take

438

00:16:05,269 --> 00:16:02,800

their kids to the circus or if they go

439

00:16:06,870 --> 00:16:05,279

to a ball game or something but you know

440

00:16:08,790 --> 00:16:06,880

actually the evening is when they do

441

00:16:12,150 --> 00:16:08,800

most of their spy activity

442

00:16:12,870 --> 00:16:12,160

so that was the time you know and uh one

443

00:16:14,790 --> 00:16:12,880

night

444

00:16:16,230 --> 00:16:14,800

uh we thought at one point that they

445

00:16:18,389 --> 00:16:16,240

were going out

446

00:16:20,069 --> 00:16:18,399

after we put them down for the night

447

00:16:21,189 --> 00:16:20,079

because we would burn off once they were

448

00:16:23,509 --> 00:16:21,199

in for the night

449

00:16:24,949 --> 00:16:23,519

and let the techies take over but they

450

00:16:28,069 --> 00:16:24,959

wanted to see if they were

451
00:16:29,829 --> 00:16:28,079
coming outside again um because

452
00:16:31,269 --> 00:16:29,839
it's assumed when you work in these

453
00:16:31,829 --> 00:16:31,279
countries and you're in the intelligence

454
00:16:33,829 --> 00:16:31,839
business

455
00:16:34,870 --> 00:16:33,839
that the host country is following you

456
00:16:36,470 --> 00:16:34,880
right

457
00:16:38,389 --> 00:16:36,480
but you're not sure how many hours so

458
00:16:40,150 --> 00:16:38,399
they wanted to test that so we wanted to

459
00:16:43,990 --> 00:16:40,160
test them testing that

460
00:16:45,590 --> 00:16:44,000
so um i uh followed around these two uh

461
00:16:51,189 --> 00:16:45,600
kgb agents

462
00:16:55,430 --> 00:16:52,870
well they they were walking and then

463
00:16:57,509 --> 00:16:55,440

they did this and there was no way

464

00:16:58,470 --> 00:16:57,519

around it would burn me so i just had to

465

00:17:01,670 --> 00:16:58,480

keep going

466

00:17:03,110 --> 00:17:01,680

and the way it works without going into

467

00:17:05,110 --> 00:17:03,120

a long thing is

468

00:17:06,949 --> 00:17:05,120

if you're on the regular team that

469

00:17:08,949 --> 00:17:06,959

follows these people

470

00:17:10,549 --> 00:17:08,959

you're not necessarily supposed to be

471

00:17:12,390 --> 00:17:10,559

invisible to them

472

00:17:13,590 --> 00:17:12,400

you're supposed it's okay for them to

473

00:17:16,390 --> 00:17:13,600

get to know you because

474

00:17:17,990 --> 00:17:16,400

part of your reason for being is to be

475

00:17:19,669 --> 00:17:18,000

if they want to defect

476

00:17:21,350 --> 00:17:19,679

then you become a receiver and a

477

00:17:23,590 --> 00:17:21,360

protector

478

00:17:25,909 --> 00:17:23,600

see so you kind of want them to know hi

479

00:17:27,029 --> 00:17:25,919

i'm the friendly fbi guy just watching

480

00:17:28,789 --> 00:17:27,039

out for you you know

481

00:17:30,230 --> 00:17:28,799

i'm also watching to see if you're doing

482

00:17:31,990 --> 00:17:30,240

spy stuff but

483

00:17:33,590 --> 00:17:32,000

uh you know it was just a very humorous

484

00:17:35,510 --> 00:17:33,600

thing we walked past and

485

00:17:37,909 --> 00:17:35,520

you know just kind of smile it's like oh

486

00:17:40,950 --> 00:17:37,919

okay now we both know what's going on

487

00:17:42,390 --> 00:17:40,960

late at night and um you know physical

488

00:17:44,150 --> 00:17:42,400

surveillance is something that i love

489

00:17:45,830 --> 00:17:44,160

that was the first time i did it i did

490

00:17:48,310 --> 00:17:45,840

it all through my career it became

491

00:17:50,150 --> 00:17:48,320

actually my focused specialty again when

492

00:17:53,190 --> 00:17:50,160

i was doing counterterrorism

493

00:17:55,029 --> 00:17:53,200

around the world and uh so anyway um i

494

00:17:55,990 --> 00:17:55,039

passed the language test as i said a few

495

00:17:59,190 --> 00:17:56,000

minutes ago

496

00:17:59,990 --> 00:17:59,200

and i became a language specialist for

497

00:18:01,590 --> 00:18:00,000

the fbi

498

00:18:03,350 --> 00:18:01,600

after i finished the training sent to

499

00:18:03,830 --> 00:18:03,360

manhattan to that undercover squad i

500

00:18:05,669 --> 00:18:03,840

mentioned

501
00:18:07,909 --> 00:18:05,679
and that was a technical surveillance

502
00:18:10,470 --> 00:18:07,919
job we had

503
00:18:12,310 --> 00:18:10,480
the gru and kgb agents we knew what

504
00:18:13,029 --> 00:18:12,320
their cover company was we had them

505
00:18:14,549 --> 00:18:13,039
wired

506
00:18:17,029 --> 00:18:14,559
and we would listen to the wiretaps

507
00:18:18,630 --> 00:18:17,039
every day now sometimes we'd go live

508
00:18:21,110 --> 00:18:18,640
usually we'd come in every day we'd

509
00:18:23,830 --> 00:18:21,120
listen to the recorded cuts

510
00:18:24,630 --> 00:18:23,840
from the day before and we'd translate

511
00:18:27,110 --> 00:18:24,640
that

512
00:18:28,390 --> 00:18:27,120
and write a little log about you know

513
00:18:30,789 --> 00:18:28,400

their activities

514

00:18:32,710 --> 00:18:30,799

what was interesting was um our squad

515

00:18:34,310 --> 00:18:32,720

was undercover so we never went anywhere

516

00:18:37,750 --> 00:18:34,320

near the federal building

517

00:18:39,430 --> 00:18:37,760

at the time i was married and um she

518

00:18:40,950 --> 00:18:39,440

we met in language training and she had

519

00:18:43,190 --> 00:18:40,960

the same job so

520

00:18:44,230 --> 00:18:43,200

we would work at this uh building in

521

00:18:46,870 --> 00:18:44,240

manhattan which i

522

00:18:48,950 --> 00:18:46,880

will not identify but i'll i will say

523

00:18:49,830 --> 00:18:48,960

this i've seen it in two movies over the

524

00:18:51,350 --> 00:18:49,840

years

525

00:18:53,510 --> 00:18:51,360

so i'll say it's kind of funny you're

526

00:18:55,510 --> 00:18:53,520

like oh that's interesting um

527

00:18:56,950 --> 00:18:55,520

and uh you know this is a situation

528

00:18:58,710 --> 00:18:56,960

where only two people in the building

529

00:19:00,870 --> 00:18:58,720

knew we were an fbi squad

530

00:19:03,190 --> 00:19:00,880

you know we go in you have to in those

531

00:19:05,190 --> 00:19:03,200

days then even they were making you sign

532

00:19:07,350 --> 00:19:05,200

in before getting on the elevator

533

00:19:08,230 --> 00:19:07,360

each day the security of this particular

534

00:19:11,270 --> 00:19:08,240

building

535

00:19:13,430 --> 00:19:11,280

and uh we had undercover names and you

536

00:19:16,070 --> 00:19:13,440

know we worked in this office we had our

537

00:19:17,909 --> 00:19:16,080

the office had a cover identity it was

538

00:19:19,430 --> 00:19:17,919

such and such type of company

539

00:19:21,590 --> 00:19:19,440

and they had the people out front should

540

00:19:22,549 --> 00:19:21,600

there be a walk-in pretend they're with

541

00:19:23,990 --> 00:19:22,559

the company and say

542

00:19:25,830 --> 00:19:24,000

you know oh we can't take any new

543

00:19:27,430 --> 00:19:25,840

clients that whole game but it was

544

00:19:30,789 --> 00:19:27,440

actually an fbi

545

00:19:32,470 --> 00:19:30,799

squad in there a wiretap squad and so

546

00:19:34,230 --> 00:19:32,480

uh like i said i did that for three

547

00:19:38,470 --> 00:19:34,240

years and

548

00:19:40,950 --> 00:19:38,480

um there was one time

549

00:19:41,830 --> 00:19:40,960

when the wall fell there was a concern

550

00:19:45,510 --> 00:19:41,840

about

551
00:19:46,789 --> 00:19:45,520
okay keeping keeping a count on the

552
00:19:49,830 --> 00:19:46,799
soviet union's

553
00:19:52,870 --> 00:19:49,840
nukes okay so

554
00:19:54,630 --> 00:19:52,880
we were told to focus on shipments

555
00:19:56,070 --> 00:19:54,640
any kind of railroad shipments or

556
00:19:56,390 --> 00:19:56,080
airplane shipments or something this was

557
00:19:58,150 --> 00:19:56,400
when

558
00:20:00,470 --> 00:19:58,160
this was like right after the wall fell

559
00:20:01,510 --> 00:20:00,480
and all that stuff happened in the early

560
00:20:04,950 --> 00:20:01,520
90s

561
00:20:05,990 --> 00:20:04,960
and i did a particular cut about a rail

562
00:20:10,230 --> 00:20:06,000
shipment through

563
00:20:12,549 --> 00:20:10,240

this part of the world to that and um

564

00:20:13,669 --> 00:20:12,559

the next day the boss supervisor calls

565

00:20:15,270 --> 00:20:13,679

me and says hey just want to let you

566

00:20:16,630 --> 00:20:15,280

know that cut was really good it was

567

00:20:19,669 --> 00:20:16,640

important information

568

00:20:19,990 --> 00:20:19,679

and it went to the top and i'm like oh

569

00:20:21,990 --> 00:20:20,000

i'm

570

00:20:23,190 --> 00:20:22,000

joked i said oh the director knows who i

571

00:20:25,430 --> 00:20:23,200

am honey goes

572

00:20:28,549 --> 00:20:25,440

no waltzer it was briefed in the war

573

00:20:31,830 --> 00:20:30,710

i said oh i said the president knows who

574

00:20:34,470 --> 00:20:31,840

i am and he says

575

00:20:36,070 --> 00:20:34,480

no walter you're a code number remember

576

00:20:37,669 --> 00:20:36,080

i'm like ah

577

00:20:39,750 --> 00:20:37,679

because we are you know your source

578

00:20:42,390 --> 00:20:39,760

number nine eight seven or whatever

579

00:20:43,029 --> 00:20:42,400

but you said good job anyway you caught

580

00:20:50,390 --> 00:20:43,039

it

581

00:20:54,310 --> 00:20:50,400

so things got more

582

00:20:55,510 --> 00:20:54,320

interesting even more interesting when i

583

00:20:59,110 --> 00:20:55,520

went into the air force

584

00:21:02,070 --> 00:20:59,120

osi but now

585

00:21:03,430 --> 00:21:02,080

on the undercurrent part during my fbi

586

00:21:06,549 --> 00:21:03,440

years

587

00:21:09,350 --> 00:21:06,559

there was the whole

588

00:21:09,830 --> 00:21:09,360

there was that whole remote viewing

589

00:21:12,390 --> 00:21:09,840

group

590

00:21:13,990 --> 00:21:12,400

experience and did you want to go into

591

00:21:17,110 --> 00:21:14,000

that now or later yeah

592

00:21:17,909 --> 00:21:17,120

um let's do it man let's do it yeah

593

00:21:20,149 --> 00:21:17,919

because i i

594

00:21:22,710 --> 00:21:20,159

i don't know much about the whole

595

00:21:25,350 --> 00:21:22,720

government or i should say military

596

00:21:27,990 --> 00:21:25,360

uh remote viewing except what i've read

597

00:21:29,830 --> 00:21:28,000

in like annie jacobson's work and

598

00:21:31,590 --> 00:21:29,840

some of these files that have come out

599

00:21:33,990 --> 00:21:31,600

so yeah yeah

600

00:21:35,510 --> 00:21:34,000

yeah please the guys who originated yeah

601
00:21:38,470 --> 00:21:35,520
okay well

602
00:21:38,789 --> 00:21:38,480
jump back briefly with me to 1986 when

603
00:21:40,870 --> 00:21:38,799
my

604
00:21:42,870 --> 00:21:40,880
uncle mentor is working on me now this

605
00:21:45,430 --> 00:21:42,880
is 1986.

606
00:21:47,350 --> 00:21:45,440
the public to my understanding was not

607
00:21:49,669 --> 00:21:47,360
made aware of remote viewing to the

608
00:21:51,190 --> 00:21:49,679
like early 90s with the courtney brown

609
00:21:52,549 --> 00:21:51,200
book i think it was

610
00:21:54,789 --> 00:21:52,559
yeah it was the first person to talk

611
00:21:57,029 --> 00:21:54,799
about remote viewing as such publicly

612
00:21:58,549 --> 00:21:57,039
and then by the mid 90s that was the

613
00:22:01,510 --> 00:21:58,559

first time a couple of

614

00:22:02,870 --> 00:22:01,520

books specifically on operation whatever

615

00:22:04,390 --> 00:22:02,880

they were grill flame whatever they were

616

00:22:07,669 --> 00:22:04,400

calling themselves at the time

617

00:22:10,470 --> 00:22:07,679

but 1986 this is years before that

618

00:22:12,710 --> 00:22:10,480

and my uncle says hey come on out to the

619

00:22:16,710 --> 00:22:12,720

van there's something i got to show you

620

00:22:19,350 --> 00:22:16,720

and uh so i walk out there and and uh

621

00:22:20,630 --> 00:22:19,360

he reaches under the passenger seat and

622

00:22:23,909 --> 00:22:20,640

hands me this heavy

623

00:22:26,870 --> 00:22:23,919

object wrapped in a dish towel

624

00:22:28,310 --> 00:22:26,880

and he unwraps it and it's an automatic

625

00:22:30,149 --> 00:22:28,320

pistol

626

00:22:31,750 --> 00:22:30,159

and i'm looking at this thing while he

627

00:22:35,190 --> 00:22:31,760

tells me

628

00:22:38,310 --> 00:22:35,200

he said you know uh there's this

629

00:22:41,430 --> 00:22:38,320

method um

630

00:22:44,630 --> 00:22:41,440

that you'll be taught someday

631

00:22:45,669 --> 00:22:44,640

and i'm like um okay a method of it says

632

00:22:48,789 --> 00:22:45,679

you'll be able to

633

00:22:50,149 --> 00:22:48,799

stand down here where we're standing he

634

00:22:51,430 --> 00:22:50,159

says you see that hilltop over there

635

00:22:54,070 --> 00:22:51,440

like yeah he pointed to

636

00:22:55,750 --> 00:22:54,080

the nearest hilltop and uh at the foot

637

00:22:56,789 --> 00:22:55,760

of the mountains he said you you'll be

638

00:22:58,950 --> 00:22:56,799

trained

639

00:23:00,870 --> 00:22:58,960

how to be standing down here and throw

640

00:23:03,190 --> 00:23:00,880

your consciousness

641

00:23:04,149 --> 00:23:03,200

up to throw your mind up to the top of

642

00:23:06,830 --> 00:23:04,159

that hill

643

00:23:08,070 --> 00:23:06,840

and tell your team what and who is up

644

00:23:09,590 --> 00:23:08,080

there

645

00:23:12,549 --> 00:23:09,600

you know and i'm thinking well that's

646

00:23:13,110 --> 00:23:12,559

some real psychic uh yuri geller type

647

00:23:15,029 --> 00:23:13,120

stuff

648

00:23:17,029 --> 00:23:15,039

you know as i'm standing here holding

649

00:23:17,990 --> 00:23:17,039

this gun which he has said not a word

650

00:23:21,430 --> 00:23:18,000

about

651
00:23:24,390 --> 00:23:21,440
okay later on when i became

652
00:23:27,669 --> 00:23:24,400
you know a an asset handler i realized

653
00:23:30,149 --> 00:23:27,679
just what a master recruiter my uncle

654
00:23:32,310 --> 00:23:30,159
he was a great handler the the little

655
00:23:32,630 --> 00:23:32,320
nuances you know he puts this gun in my

656
00:23:34,230 --> 00:23:32,640
hand

657
00:23:35,750 --> 00:23:34,240
and yet he's telling me about this

658
00:23:35,990 --> 00:23:35,760
operational thing doesn't say a word

659
00:23:38,710 --> 00:23:36,000
about

660
00:23:39,590 --> 00:23:38,720
the gun until you know he's done telling

661
00:23:41,430 --> 00:23:39,600
me about

662
00:23:43,510 --> 00:23:41,440
throwing my consciousness up and be able

663
00:23:45,590 --> 00:23:43,520

to communicate to my team well this is

664

00:23:48,390 --> 00:23:45,600

this is you know i would learn later

665

00:23:51,190 --> 00:23:48,400

this is remote viewing now remember

666

00:23:52,070 --> 00:23:51,200

he's a guy who was in the uh intel

667

00:23:54,950 --> 00:23:52,080

community

668

00:23:56,549 --> 00:23:54,960

for decades and he was army spec ops i

669

00:23:59,190 --> 00:23:56,559

have no doubt that he knew

670

00:24:01,029 --> 00:23:59,200

something firsthand about the army

671

00:24:03,190 --> 00:24:01,039

remote viewing program at this point

672

00:24:04,549 --> 00:24:03,200

no doubt at all because obviously he's

673

00:24:06,310 --> 00:24:04,559

telling me about this

674

00:24:07,990 --> 00:24:06,320

so he finishes telling me about that he

675

00:24:09,350 --> 00:24:08,000

says says you like that he goes you

676
00:24:12,070 --> 00:24:09,360
ought to get yourself one

677
00:24:13,590 --> 00:24:12,080
and he goes make sure it's 22 caliber

678
00:24:15,110 --> 00:24:13,600
and then you know he explained to me

679
00:24:16,630 --> 00:24:15,120
something that again i learned later

680
00:24:16,950 --> 00:24:16,640
that it's one of the reasons assassins

681
00:24:22,230 --> 00:24:16,960
use

682
00:24:24,230 --> 00:24:22,240
bounce around a lot and can do a lot of

683
00:24:24,950 --> 00:24:24,240
internal damage and kind of get the job

684
00:24:27,110 --> 00:24:24,960
done

685
00:24:30,310 --> 00:24:27,120
so that's why there are assassins that

686
00:24:31,590 --> 00:24:30,320
use 22 caliber

687
00:24:33,190 --> 00:24:31,600
that was the first i'd ever heard of

688
00:24:34,070 --> 00:24:33,200

that so he wraps up the gun and you know

689

00:24:38,549 --> 00:24:34,080

that was

690

00:24:40,149 --> 00:24:38,559

never forgotten him telling me about

691

00:24:40,789 --> 00:24:40,159

this you know throwing your mind up on

692

00:24:44,390 --> 00:24:40,799

the hill so

693

00:24:48,390 --> 00:24:44,400

jump ahead jump ahead to

694

00:24:51,590 --> 00:24:48,400

um 89 okay three years later

695

00:24:52,390 --> 00:24:51,600

i'm in the fbi i'm in russian training

696

00:24:53,510 --> 00:24:52,400

and recall

697

00:24:55,590 --> 00:24:53,520

that i thought i was gonna go to

698

00:24:56,070 --> 00:24:55,600

monterey but instead they say oh no no

699

00:24:59,830 --> 00:24:56,080

no

700

00:25:01,510 --> 00:24:59,840

your class is going to fort

701
00:25:02,950 --> 00:25:01,520
okay you'll be attached to the baltimore

702
00:25:04,789 --> 00:25:02,960
division they'll pay you and

703
00:25:07,510 --> 00:25:04,799
stuff like that but but you're going to

704
00:25:10,149 --> 00:25:07,520
be learning russian at fort meade

705
00:25:12,310 --> 00:25:10,159
okay so i go back there and it's this

706
00:25:15,750 --> 00:25:12,320
area of the base it's an annex

707
00:25:18,149 --> 00:25:15,760
called the phanex and

708
00:25:19,669 --> 00:25:18,159
in this section and it's near a little

709
00:25:22,710 --> 00:25:19,679
town called linthicum where the

710
00:25:23,669 --> 00:25:22,720
bwi airport is um in this section of

711
00:25:25,029 --> 00:25:23,679
fort meade

712
00:25:26,950 --> 00:25:25,039
you know there's kind of these wooded

713
00:25:27,990 --> 00:25:26,960

areas there was back then this is what

714

00:25:30,789 --> 00:25:28,000

over 30 years ago

715

00:25:31,110 --> 00:25:30,799

now and there was this low you know kind

716

00:25:33,590 --> 00:25:31,120

of

717

00:25:34,310 --> 00:25:33,600

medium dark wood building there that we

718

00:25:36,310 --> 00:25:34,320

could see

719

00:25:38,070 --> 00:25:36,320

from our building you know we'd step out

720

00:25:39,590 --> 00:25:38,080

to have a break some people smoked but

721

00:25:41,110 --> 00:25:39,600

you know we'd all step outside to get a

722

00:25:41,990 --> 00:25:41,120

break from the building and you could

723

00:25:44,630 --> 00:25:42,000

see this building

724

00:25:45,430 --> 00:25:44,640

i'm describing typical military type of

725

00:25:47,269 --> 00:25:45,440

building

726

00:25:49,510 --> 00:25:47,279

um off a little bit in the distance in

727

00:25:51,990 --> 00:25:49,520

the woods um

728

00:25:53,590 --> 00:25:52,000

you know we saw that every day for 11

729

00:25:57,269 --> 00:25:53,600

months

730

00:25:58,870 --> 00:25:57,279

and um at the time i knew of

731

00:26:00,950 --> 00:25:58,880

no connection to what my uncle told me

732

00:26:02,549 --> 00:26:00,960

about in 86 and anything to do with army

733

00:26:06,470 --> 00:26:02,559

remote viewing well

734

00:26:08,470 --> 00:26:06,480

now jump ahead it's 1996

735

00:26:10,070 --> 00:26:08,480

10 years after my uncle told me about

736

00:26:13,750 --> 00:26:10,080

throwing my mind up to the hilltop

737

00:26:16,870 --> 00:26:13,760

and being able to see what's there um

738

00:26:18,310 --> 00:26:16,880

what seven years after spending a year

739

00:26:19,990 --> 00:26:18,320

in this place where i see this

740

00:26:23,350 --> 00:26:20,000

particular building every day

741

00:26:25,190 --> 00:26:23,360

it's 1996 i'm deployed to saudi arabia

742

00:26:27,350 --> 00:26:25,200

i see one of the first books ever

743

00:26:28,950 --> 00:26:27,360

written about remote viewing

744

00:26:31,029 --> 00:26:28,960

it talks about operation grill flame and

745

00:26:32,710 --> 00:26:31,039

mcmonagle and lynn buchanan and all

746

00:26:34,630 --> 00:26:32,720

those guys

747

00:26:35,990 --> 00:26:34,640

and in the photo section i'm looking at

748

00:26:39,750 --> 00:26:36,000

this in the bx tent

749

00:26:42,149 --> 00:26:39,760

the hard shell tent they call it and

750

00:26:44,070 --> 00:26:42,159

i'll be darn there is a photo of that

751

00:26:45,269 --> 00:26:44,080

very building that i just described to

752

00:26:47,909 --> 00:26:45,279

you that i used to see

753

00:26:48,950 --> 00:26:47,919

every day from the building where we

754

00:26:52,950 --> 00:26:48,960

were trained

755

00:26:56,230 --> 00:26:52,960

by the nsa cryptologic school in russian

756

00:26:58,789 --> 00:26:56,240

and i realized this is the same building

757

00:27:00,390 --> 00:26:58,799

and then i remember little things my

758

00:27:02,390 --> 00:27:00,400

uncle would ask me when i would drive

759

00:27:04,230 --> 00:27:02,400

down to alabama on long weekends to

760

00:27:07,190 --> 00:27:04,240

visit him from maryland

761

00:27:10,230 --> 00:27:07,200

and he would know stuff going on in the

762

00:27:14,149 --> 00:27:10,240

class that i hadn't told him

763

00:27:16,710 --> 00:27:14,159

and so in 96 i'm going okay

764

00:27:19,350 --> 00:27:16,720

this remote viewing stuff this is

765

00:27:19,990 --> 00:27:19,360

exactly what he told me about in 1986

766

00:27:21,669 --> 00:27:20,000

about throwing

767

00:27:23,350 --> 00:27:21,679

your mind long distances and reading

768

00:27:25,990 --> 00:27:23,360

what's there and

769

00:27:26,630 --> 00:27:26,000

this this army group that developed this

770

00:27:29,269 --> 00:27:26,640

did it in

771

00:27:30,630 --> 00:27:29,279

this building which was right next door

772

00:27:34,950 --> 00:27:30,640

to my

773

00:27:37,029 --> 00:27:34,960

what's going on here you know and um

774

00:27:38,310 --> 00:27:37,039

so for years and he never confirmed to

775

00:27:41,430 --> 00:27:38,320

me that it was

776
00:27:42,230 --> 00:27:41,440
the remote viewing thing but uh you zip

777
00:27:45,590 --> 00:27:42,240
ahead to

778
00:27:48,070 --> 00:27:45,600
just a few years ago uh 2016

779
00:27:49,830 --> 00:27:48,080
no 2015 something like that and i meet

780
00:27:51,350 --> 00:27:49,840
lynn buchanan for the first time now for

781
00:27:53,269 --> 00:27:51,360
those who don't know lynn buchanan

782
00:27:54,789 --> 00:27:53,279
worked with joe mcmonagle and

783
00:27:56,549 --> 00:27:54,799
those guys you know they were the

784
00:27:59,990 --> 00:27:56,559
original remote viewers

785
00:28:03,029 --> 00:28:00,000
uh for the army and uh uh i had the

786
00:28:04,470 --> 00:28:03,039
pleasure of of meeting lynn through a

787
00:28:07,590 --> 00:28:04,480
mutual friend

788
00:28:10,310 --> 00:28:07,600

and we were visiting and uh

789

00:28:11,510 --> 00:28:10,320

i i just i i couldn't resist i had to

790

00:28:14,950 --> 00:28:11,520

ask him

791

00:28:18,149 --> 00:28:14,960

and i said hey would you guys ever um

792

00:28:21,269 --> 00:28:18,159

have used government personnel uh

793

00:28:23,110 --> 00:28:21,279

to train remote viewers you know as

794

00:28:24,710 --> 00:28:23,120

targets unwittingly and he kind of

795

00:28:27,750 --> 00:28:24,720

looked at me and smile and goes you know

796

00:28:31,430 --> 00:28:27,760

kind of like why whatever do you mean

797

00:28:33,029 --> 00:28:31,440

and anyway we got to talking and um

798

00:28:35,350 --> 00:28:33,039

you know i told him about being in that

799

00:28:36,710 --> 00:28:35,360

uh fbi class in 89 and he said oh that

800

00:28:40,870 --> 00:28:36,720

was on the phanex i'm like

801
00:28:44,070 --> 00:28:40,880
yeah and uh

802
00:28:47,590 --> 00:28:44,080
long story short i realized

803
00:28:49,750 --> 00:28:47,600
that there had only been two fbi classes

804
00:28:51,269 --> 00:28:49,760
run through this particular nsa school

805
00:28:52,149 --> 00:28:51,279
at fort meade ours and the one after

806
00:28:53,510 --> 00:28:52,159
ours and then they

807
00:28:55,909 --> 00:28:53,520
stopped doing it and started sending

808
00:28:58,310 --> 00:28:55,919
everybody back to uh monterey

809
00:28:59,269 --> 00:28:58,320
and in each fbi class there were nine

810
00:29:02,470 --> 00:28:59,279
fbi people

811
00:29:04,549 --> 00:29:02,480
and always one nsa person now in our

812
00:29:05,669 --> 00:29:04,559
class the nsa person was a real quiet

813
00:29:08,710 --> 00:29:05,679

young lady

814

00:29:10,470 --> 00:29:08,720

for a year she never socialized with us

815

00:29:11,990 --> 00:29:10,480

after hours or on weekends and we all

816

00:29:16,310 --> 00:29:12,000

got pretty close

817

00:29:17,750 --> 00:29:16,320

um but she kept kept her distance well

818

00:29:19,029 --> 00:29:17,760

over the years after i learned about

819

00:29:19,830 --> 00:29:19,039

remote viewing and after i learned how

820

00:29:22,230 --> 00:29:19,840

to do it i

821

00:29:23,269 --> 00:29:22,240

began to realize wait a minute we were

822

00:29:26,870 --> 00:29:23,279

being

823

00:29:29,830 --> 00:29:26,880

remote viewed and she was the antenna

824

00:29:30,870 --> 00:29:29,840

because the way it works is you can put

825

00:29:32,549 --> 00:29:30,880

one of your own

826

00:29:35,110 --> 00:29:32,559

in the vicinity of the target you're

827

00:29:35,590 --> 00:29:35,120

trying to read and and you basically

828

00:29:38,870 --> 00:29:35,600

your

829

00:29:40,789 --> 00:29:38,880

on that antenna

830

00:29:42,710 --> 00:29:40,799

and it makes the signal stronger so to

831

00:29:45,909 --> 00:29:42,720

speaking is how it works

832

00:29:48,789 --> 00:29:45,919

well i realized okay she's the antenna

833

00:29:49,430 --> 00:29:48,799

for these remote viewers to read each

834

00:29:53,110 --> 00:29:49,440

one of us

835

00:29:54,070 --> 00:29:53,120

in this class so i kind of threw that at

836

00:29:56,630 --> 00:29:54,080

him and he was

837

00:29:58,389 --> 00:29:56,640

being real quiet and smiling and anyway

838

00:30:00,149 --> 00:29:58,399

how he confirmed it to me

839

00:30:01,830 --> 00:30:00,159

was you know he said yeah yeah they

840

00:30:05,110 --> 00:30:01,840

would do that but

841

00:30:05,669 --> 00:30:05,120

he knew the young lady for the nsa that

842

00:30:07,909 --> 00:30:05,679

was

843

00:30:08,950 --> 00:30:07,919

in our class he described her

844

00:30:12,630 --> 00:30:08,960

description

845

00:30:14,230 --> 00:30:12,640

and he knew her name so he confirmed for

846

00:30:16,310 --> 00:30:14,240

me that

847

00:30:17,830 --> 00:30:16,320

that building we were seeing yep that

848

00:30:20,070 --> 00:30:17,840

was the rv building and

849

00:30:22,230 --> 00:30:20,080

yes we were being and and what happened

850

00:30:23,190 --> 00:30:22,240

was the fbi needed people trained in

851
00:30:26,549 --> 00:30:23,200
language

852
00:30:28,470 --> 00:30:26,559
the army needed

853
00:30:30,470 --> 00:30:28,480
unwitting targets to train their rv

854
00:30:33,110 --> 00:30:30,480
people so the fbi said

855
00:30:34,710 --> 00:30:33,120
we'll send you nine bodies and you know

856
00:30:37,830 --> 00:30:34,720
train them in russian

857
00:30:38,470 --> 00:30:37,840
and uh you know you can watch them do

858
00:30:41,830 --> 00:30:38,480
whatever

859
00:30:43,510 --> 00:30:41,840
and uh that's that that

860
00:30:45,110 --> 00:30:43,520
that's what was going on when i was in

861
00:30:47,510 --> 00:30:45,120
language training now this isn't

862
00:30:49,350 --> 00:30:47,520
just a speculation of mine i obviously

863
00:30:49,990 --> 00:30:49,360

got it confirmed by one of those

864

00:30:54,070 --> 00:30:50,000

original

865

00:30:56,630 --> 00:30:54,080

guys and so you know

866

00:30:57,990 --> 00:30:56,640

that that's just a taste you know a

867

00:31:01,990 --> 00:30:58,000

sample of

868

00:31:04,389 --> 00:31:02,000

just some of the weird um interesting

869

00:31:05,430 --> 00:31:04,399

things that are relevant to some of the

870

00:31:07,509 --> 00:31:05,440

stuff i've written about

871

00:31:08,470 --> 00:31:07,519

that we've all talked about you know and

872

00:31:11,669 --> 00:31:08,480

stuff and that

873

00:31:13,269 --> 00:31:11,679

uh i i you know it's those stories which

874

00:31:15,190 --> 00:31:13,279

kind of

875

00:31:17,110 --> 00:31:15,200

there's that mundane part of my career i

876

00:31:18,710 --> 00:31:17,120

say mundane because no not everybody

877

00:31:21,990 --> 00:31:18,720

gets to do that kind of stuff

878

00:31:25,269 --> 00:31:22,000

but not everybody in that stuff you know

879

00:31:26,149 --> 00:31:25,279

experiences all this weird side stuff

880

00:31:30,549 --> 00:31:26,159

going on

881

00:31:33,430 --> 00:31:30,559

so um you know i uh

882

00:31:35,110 --> 00:31:33,440

going back to 96 you know that that was

883

00:31:37,269 --> 00:31:35,120

when i was beginning to put together all

884

00:31:40,470 --> 00:31:37,279

that suspicion that our class was used

885

00:31:42,549 --> 00:31:40,480

and that that pretty much revealed to me

886

00:31:44,310 --> 00:31:42,559

partially how my uncle knew things that

887

00:31:47,669 --> 00:31:44,320

i hadn't told him

888

00:31:49,190 --> 00:31:47,679

and it was um it was one of those things

889

00:31:50,389 --> 00:31:49,200

that was kind of astounding you know

890

00:31:53,909 --> 00:31:50,399

that i would learn about

891

00:31:55,990 --> 00:31:53,919

but the nature of the job even though as

892

00:31:57,430 --> 00:31:56,000

he said the deeper you go in that world

893

00:31:59,029 --> 00:31:57,440

the more you meet people that have

894

00:31:59,990 --> 00:31:59,039

experienced this that know about this

895

00:32:03,590 --> 00:32:00,000

stuff

896

00:32:04,549 --> 00:32:03,600

it's still something that you don't talk

897

00:32:07,669 --> 00:32:04,559

to

898

00:32:09,750 --> 00:32:07,679

talk about with just anybody okay it's

899

00:32:10,710 --> 00:32:09,760

it's there it's under the surface and

900

00:32:12,789 --> 00:32:10,720

you get better at

901
00:32:14,070 --> 00:32:12,799
recognizing after talking for a couple

902
00:32:15,509 --> 00:32:14,080
minutes with somebody

903
00:32:17,750 --> 00:32:15,519
or listening to them in certain

904
00:32:18,630 --> 00:32:17,760
situations you can tell okay this person

905
00:32:21,509 --> 00:32:18,640
knows

906
00:32:22,070 --> 00:32:21,519
so it's like this little not a little

907
00:32:24,789 --> 00:32:22,080
club

908
00:32:25,909 --> 00:32:24,799
it's it's like this little little

909
00:32:30,230 --> 00:32:25,919
subcultural

910
00:32:33,830 --> 00:32:30,240
thread running through the ranks

911
00:32:36,870 --> 00:32:33,840
and i'm pretty sure that that's how they

912
00:32:37,750 --> 00:32:36,880
draw people for programs like remote

913
00:32:41,190 --> 00:32:37,760

viewing

914

00:32:45,909 --> 00:32:41,200
and things like that now my uncle

915

00:32:48,870 --> 00:32:45,919
was teaching me all sorts of weird stuff

916

00:32:49,909 --> 00:32:48,880
um from the before i started with the

917

00:32:56,389 --> 00:32:49,919
fbi

918

00:32:57,029 --> 00:32:56,399
through the air force years and you know

919

00:33:00,630 --> 00:32:57,039
i was

920

00:33:02,310 --> 00:33:00,640
and and doing

921

00:33:05,269 --> 00:33:02,320
you know what what he instructed me to

922

00:33:06,870 --> 00:33:05,279
do and uh that's where the um

923

00:33:10,070 --> 00:33:06,880
this this is where it gets wild but

924

00:33:13,190 --> 00:33:10,080
that's where the necromancy uh

925

00:33:14,070 --> 00:33:13,200
comes in okay i wasn't expecting to hear

926
00:33:16,950 --> 00:33:14,080
that word

927
00:33:17,430 --> 00:33:16,960
in this conversation walter yeah well

928
00:33:20,710 --> 00:33:17,440
let's

929
00:33:22,070 --> 00:33:20,720
because this is a pattern like you said

930
00:33:24,710 --> 00:33:22,080
that would follow you

931
00:33:26,549 --> 00:33:24,720
throughout your careers and i find that

932
00:33:30,230 --> 00:33:26,559
intriguing that you know

933
00:33:30,470 --> 00:33:30,240
these things do become very contained

934
00:33:35,269 --> 00:33:30,480
and

935
00:33:37,029 --> 00:33:35,279
the time with

936
00:33:38,470 --> 00:33:37,039
intelligence communities you could trace

937
00:33:39,110 --> 00:33:38,480
back the generations of people who

938
00:33:42,070 --> 00:33:39,120

worked

939

00:33:43,190 --> 00:33:42,080

in that in the military um but okay so

940

00:33:46,230 --> 00:33:43,200

sorry

941

00:33:49,350 --> 00:33:46,240

right i'm sure they do so tell me about

942

00:33:55,669 --> 00:33:49,360

this necromancy what is this about

943

00:33:59,990 --> 00:33:57,669

what you're willing to share yeah oh

944

00:34:02,549 --> 00:34:00,000

yeah yeah it's it's just

945

00:34:03,990 --> 00:34:02,559

it's there there was there was a point i

946

00:34:07,669 --> 00:34:04,000

was thinking of and then i

947

00:34:10,230 --> 00:34:07,679

i kind of a way to to intro this that i

948

00:34:14,230 --> 00:34:10,240

i kind of lost there i had it briefly

949

00:34:17,349 --> 00:34:14,240

but um yes they do

950

00:34:19,190 --> 00:34:17,359

recruit they will try their best to

951
00:34:20,470 --> 00:34:19,200
recruit through family lines like my

952
00:34:22,310 --> 00:34:20,480
uncle told me

953
00:34:23,829 --> 00:34:22,320
you know before i started working for

954
00:34:25,589 --> 00:34:23,839
the bureau he said

955
00:34:27,270 --> 00:34:25,599
you know i watched you and your sisters

956
00:34:28,389 --> 00:34:27,280
from the time you were little he says

957
00:34:31,270 --> 00:34:28,399
you're the one who's

958
00:34:32,069 --> 00:34:31,280
curious he said these things scare your

959
00:34:34,149 --> 00:34:32,079
sisters

960
00:34:35,270 --> 00:34:34,159
they they could have developed it but it

961
00:34:37,589 --> 00:34:35,280
scares them he says

962
00:34:38,950 --> 00:34:37,599
you're the one who was curious about it

963
00:34:40,629 --> 00:34:38,960

he says you get spooked

964

00:34:42,389 --> 00:34:40,639

because you grew up watching those as he

965

00:34:44,950 --> 00:34:42,399

put it those damn horror movies

966

00:34:45,510 --> 00:34:44,960

he goes but uh he goes you're curious

967

00:34:48,710 --> 00:34:45,520

and

968

00:34:53,270 --> 00:34:48,720

so he said that's why you know he had

969

00:34:56,710 --> 00:34:53,280

selected me um to to mentor

970

00:35:00,710 --> 00:34:56,720

and um i had in december of

971

00:35:03,829 --> 00:35:00,720

79 a really

972

00:35:06,390 --> 00:35:03,839

vivid and very impactful

973

00:35:08,550 --> 00:35:06,400

uh uh i guess you'd call it an awakening

974

00:35:11,030 --> 00:35:08,560

or an enlightenment experience

975

00:35:12,310 --> 00:35:11,040

and he had visited just months before

976
00:35:15,030 --> 00:35:12,320
this happened

977
00:35:16,710 --> 00:35:15,040
and uh that was the first time i noticed

978
00:35:18,390 --> 00:35:16,720
that his focus was on me

979
00:35:19,670 --> 00:35:18,400
i mean he always got along with my dad

980
00:35:20,870 --> 00:35:19,680
you know for years so they had their

981
00:35:22,550 --> 00:35:20,880
rapport and they would

982
00:35:24,790 --> 00:35:22,560
talk and stuff like that and and you

983
00:35:26,790 --> 00:35:24,800
know my sisters were his nieces but he

984
00:35:28,470 --> 00:35:26,800
talked to me the most and and i noticed

985
00:35:30,630 --> 00:35:28,480
it back then i was like

986
00:35:32,230 --> 00:35:30,640
look he keeps asking me questions and

987
00:35:34,230 --> 00:35:32,240
stuff you know whatever

988
00:35:36,550 --> 00:35:34,240

and uh some months later in december of

989

00:35:40,470 --> 00:35:36,560

79 i wake up one morning

990

00:35:41,190 --> 00:35:40,480

and um the first thing i do is look at

991

00:35:43,270 --> 00:35:41,200

my hands

992

00:35:45,270 --> 00:35:43,280

i'm i'd turn 16 a couple of months

993

00:35:46,150 --> 00:35:45,280

before i look at my hands and my first

994

00:35:49,349 --> 00:35:46,160

thought is

995

00:35:52,390 --> 00:35:49,359

these hands aren't mine

996

00:35:52,790 --> 00:35:52,400

and uh i get up i walk through the house

997

00:35:57,829 --> 00:35:52,800

and

998

00:35:59,109 --> 00:35:57,839

i'm a little bit it's it's almost like

999

00:36:02,230 --> 00:35:59,119

i'm surprised

1000

00:36:05,030 --> 00:36:02,240

to see them or i'm wondering

1001
00:36:07,109 --> 00:36:05,040
okay i know them as my sisters this is

1002
00:36:09,829 --> 00:36:07,119
the person who is my mom but

1003
00:36:11,990 --> 00:36:09,839
are they really you know is this really

1004
00:36:14,069 --> 00:36:12,000
my sisters is this really my mom

1005
00:36:15,750 --> 00:36:14,079
and and it kind of got you know comical

1006
00:36:17,510 --> 00:36:15,760
later that evening i'm sitting in the

1007
00:36:18,790 --> 00:36:17,520
living room watching the whole family

1008
00:36:20,310 --> 00:36:18,800
you know we're

1009
00:36:22,069 --> 00:36:20,320
watching tv you know doing our own

1010
00:36:23,349 --> 00:36:22,079
things and i'm kind of looking around

1011
00:36:26,310 --> 00:36:23,359
like

1012
00:36:28,150 --> 00:36:26,320
kind of thing now you got to remember i

1013
00:36:30,310 --> 00:36:28,160

was a nerdy kid i never did drugs i

1014

00:36:31,990 --> 00:36:30,320

never smoked weed or anything

1015

00:36:33,670 --> 00:36:32,000

you know so this wasn't anything like

1016

00:36:36,550 --> 00:36:33,680

that and um

1017

00:36:38,069 --> 00:36:36,560

i i never it's not like then i went to

1018

00:36:39,670 --> 00:36:38,079

sleep one night and woke up and i was

1019

00:36:43,829 --> 00:36:39,680

the person i was before no

1020

00:36:47,589 --> 00:36:43,839

i to this day i am that person

1021

00:36:50,630 --> 00:36:47,599

who woke up that morning and um

1022

00:36:51,030 --> 00:36:50,640

you know so it didn't totally surprise

1023

00:36:53,670 --> 00:36:51,040

me

1024

00:36:54,870 --> 00:36:53,680

you know looking back that my uncle's

1025

00:36:56,950 --> 00:36:54,880

mentorship

1026
00:36:58,710 --> 00:36:56,960
was in the realm of the stuff and what

1027
00:37:03,270 --> 00:36:58,720
he was talking about the weird stuff

1028
00:37:07,990 --> 00:37:03,280
well um a little over a year after that

1029
00:37:09,589 --> 00:37:08,000
enlightenment experience i had this um

1030
00:37:11,750 --> 00:37:09,599
i just realized i've forgotten to tell

1031
00:37:15,829 --> 00:37:11,760
you about these things before so this is

1032
00:37:19,030 --> 00:37:15,839
this is good stuff um i'd had this dream

1033
00:37:21,990 --> 00:37:19,040
uh and it was singularly

1034
00:37:23,349 --> 00:37:22,000
the most vivid dream and i've have vivid

1035
00:37:25,829 --> 00:37:23,359
dreams all the time but this was an

1036
00:37:28,710 --> 00:37:25,839
extremely vivid dream

1037
00:37:29,430 --> 00:37:28,720
that i woke up startled and i kid you

1038
00:37:33,190 --> 00:37:29,440

not

1039

00:37:35,750 --> 00:37:33,200

over the next 20 years or so

1040

00:37:36,390 --> 00:37:35,760

pieces of that dream came true i found

1041

00:37:39,510 --> 00:37:36,400

myself

1042

00:37:42,630 --> 00:37:39,520

in the situations in those places and it

1043

00:37:44,790 --> 00:37:42,640

was startling at times when it first

1044

00:37:46,710 --> 00:37:44,800

first started when i first started

1045

00:37:49,990 --> 00:37:46,720

experiencing the things in the dream

1046

00:37:51,589 --> 00:37:50,000

then then i got used to i used to it you

1047

00:37:52,870 --> 00:37:51,599

know years later i asked my uncle about

1048

00:37:55,589 --> 00:37:52,880

that dream i said

1049

00:37:56,870 --> 00:37:55,599

what was that what and and he did one of

1050

00:38:00,950 --> 00:37:56,880

his famous

1051
00:38:02,069 --> 00:38:00,960
um we can't really talk about that right

1052
00:38:05,430 --> 00:38:02,079
now

1053
00:38:09,990 --> 00:38:05,440
he says but you were shown years ahead

1054
00:38:13,829 --> 00:38:12,150
you know but he uh he he wouldn't

1055
00:38:18,870 --> 00:38:13,839
explain it any more than that

1056
00:38:20,630 --> 00:38:18,880
and uh anyway he um

1057
00:38:22,710 --> 00:38:20,640
what that did was that started a really

1058
00:38:24,230 --> 00:38:22,720
weird period in my life from the time i

1059
00:38:24,950 --> 00:38:24,240
graduated high school and all through

1060
00:38:27,990 --> 00:38:24,960
college

1061
00:38:31,510 --> 00:38:28,000
in which i experienced strange

1062
00:38:31,990 --> 00:38:31,520
deja vu's strange recognizing people who

1063
00:38:35,510 --> 00:38:32,000

i'd never

1064

00:38:37,190 --> 00:38:35,520

met before okay all that classic new age

1065

00:38:39,910 --> 00:38:37,200

stuff you hear about right and then

1066

00:38:41,589 --> 00:38:39,920

by the time i finish college he overtly

1067

00:38:43,349 --> 00:38:41,599

starts mentoring me and

1068

00:38:44,710 --> 00:38:43,359

he knows i'm interested in this stuff

1069

00:38:46,630 --> 00:38:44,720

and you know we talk about

1070

00:38:48,310 --> 00:38:46,640

these weird experiences we talk about my

1071

00:38:51,750 --> 00:38:48,320

weird experiences

1072

00:38:53,430 --> 00:38:51,760

and um he teaches me to do a couple of

1073

00:38:56,550 --> 00:38:53,440

things like

1074

00:38:57,829 --> 00:38:56,560

he he teaches me a specific way to read

1075

00:39:01,589 --> 00:38:57,839

two books

1076

00:39:04,230 --> 00:39:01,599

the iliad and the odyssey

1077

00:39:05,109 --> 00:39:04,240

and that was a really interesting

1078

00:39:08,230 --> 00:39:05,119

experience

1079

00:39:08,550 --> 00:39:08,240

in and when i read those books the way

1080

00:39:11,430 --> 00:39:08,560

he

1081

00:39:13,510 --> 00:39:11,440

specifically taught me i could see

1082

00:39:15,910 --> 00:39:13,520

things in them that i didn't see before

1083

00:39:17,109 --> 00:39:15,920

and and it just it's all it unlocks the

1084

00:39:20,790 --> 00:39:17,119

whole thing

1085

00:39:24,390 --> 00:39:20,800

and then he taught me uh told me to

1086

00:39:27,750 --> 00:39:24,400

uh start wearing

1087

00:39:30,069 --> 00:39:27,760

this thing that i made just

1088

00:39:31,589 --> 00:39:30,079

from a leather bootstrap certain number

1089

00:39:33,670 --> 00:39:31,599

of knots in it

1090

00:39:35,270 --> 00:39:33,680

and i was supposed to wear this all the

1091

00:39:37,670 --> 00:39:35,280

time except when i was in the shower

1092

00:39:38,550 --> 00:39:37,680

you know because it would wash off

1093

00:39:41,990 --> 00:39:38,560

whatever

1094

00:39:42,950 --> 00:39:42,000

and i wore one it was he would call it

1095

00:39:44,150 --> 00:39:42,960

the string

1096

00:39:46,230 --> 00:39:44,160

and it was always just made out of

1097

00:39:49,109 --> 00:39:46,240

leather like a boot lace and

1098

00:39:50,069 --> 00:39:49,119

i wore one of those for decades every

1099

00:39:52,230 --> 00:39:50,079

day

1100

00:39:53,510 --> 00:39:52,240

and uh if it got old and broke i would

1101
00:39:56,870 --> 00:39:53,520
just make a new one

1102
00:39:58,230 --> 00:39:56,880
and with this thing he taught me this is

1103
00:40:00,470 --> 00:39:58,240
before i went to work

1104
00:40:01,670 --> 00:40:00,480
for the fbi remember and this has a

1105
00:40:06,069 --> 00:40:01,680
point to all this

1106
00:40:09,670 --> 00:40:06,079
um he taught me how to use that thing

1107
00:40:13,190 --> 00:40:09,680
to communicate with someone

1108
00:40:17,589 --> 00:40:13,200
psychically miles away

1109
00:40:21,430 --> 00:40:17,599
using a particular star in the evening

1110
00:40:24,069 --> 00:40:21,440
and um he's teaching me this

1111
00:40:24,950 --> 00:40:24,079
i'm having weird experiences where i

1112
00:40:28,069 --> 00:40:24,960
keep waking up

1113
00:40:32,069 --> 00:40:28,079

at 3 30 in the morning

1114

00:40:33,670 --> 00:40:32,079

and i i sit up i'm i'm nervous

1115

00:40:36,470 --> 00:40:33,680

i feel compelled to go in and turn the

1116

00:40:38,309 --> 00:40:36,480

tv on i turn the tv on

1117

00:40:40,150 --> 00:40:38,319

and there's some that right there on the

1118

00:40:43,670 --> 00:40:40,160

first channel i come to there's some

1119

00:40:47,670 --> 00:40:43,680

show that does or will pertain

1120

00:40:50,950 --> 00:40:47,680

to my activities for example first time

1121

00:40:55,270 --> 00:40:50,960

it happens i'm living in san diego in

1122

00:40:58,470 --> 00:40:55,280

uh this is in november of 86

1123

00:41:00,230 --> 00:40:58,480

and um i wake up

1124

00:41:01,670 --> 00:41:00,240

you know just kind of real nervous you

1125

00:41:03,510 --> 00:41:01,680

know someone in the house or whatever i

1126

00:41:04,550 --> 00:41:03,520

get up it's 3 30 i'm like i got to go

1127

00:41:07,589 --> 00:41:04,560

turn the tv on

1128

00:41:11,510 --> 00:41:07,599

episode of i

1129

00:41:13,910 --> 00:41:11,520

spy the old 60s series i spy

1130

00:41:15,430 --> 00:41:13,920

and it's specifically the episode where

1131

00:41:18,550 --> 00:41:15,440

they're chasing a terrorist

1132

00:41:21,349 --> 00:41:18,560

around a nasa facility okay

1133

00:41:21,910 --> 00:41:21,359

november 86 i wake up at 3 30 in the

1134

00:41:23,270 --> 00:41:21,920

morning

1135

00:41:25,750 --> 00:41:23,280

i mean i look at the clock i go

1136

00:41:33,190 --> 00:41:25,760

downstairs i turn the tv on i spy

1137

00:41:38,069 --> 00:41:35,270

he has told me to come visit him i do my

1138

00:41:40,470 --> 00:41:38,079

first solo drive across the country

1139

00:41:42,230 --> 00:41:40,480

um to go visit him in alabama i drive

1140

00:41:44,150 --> 00:41:42,240

from california alabama never did the

1141

00:41:49,430 --> 00:41:44,160

drive by myself before

1142

00:41:52,309 --> 00:41:49,440

and um he says bring a suit

1143

00:41:53,910 --> 00:41:52,319

and so i brought a suit anyway when i

1144

00:41:55,829 --> 00:41:53,920

got there he told me he goes okay

1145

00:41:57,750 --> 00:41:55,839

uh the day after tomorrow you're gonna

1146

00:42:00,950 --> 00:41:57,760

drive up to birmingham

1147

00:42:03,190 --> 00:42:00,960

or uh huntsville and uh

1148

00:42:05,030 --> 00:42:03,200

you're going to take this application

1149

00:42:08,069 --> 00:42:05,040

you're going to fill out tomorrow

1150

00:42:11,750 --> 00:42:08,079

to the redstone arsenal the nasa office

1151

00:42:13,589 --> 00:42:11,760

at redstone arsenal and uh so

1152

00:42:15,349 --> 00:42:13,599

okay so i did that i filled the thing

1153

00:42:17,109 --> 00:42:15,359

out the next day the day after that i

1154

00:42:19,990 --> 00:42:17,119

drove up to huntsville

1155

00:42:21,829 --> 00:42:20,000

went to the building he told me to go to

1156

00:42:24,630 --> 00:42:21,839

went to this back door

1157

00:42:26,309 --> 00:42:24,640

that he told me to go to i knocked a guy

1158

00:42:28,069 --> 00:42:26,319

open the door and says are you walter

1159

00:42:29,270 --> 00:42:28,079

like yeah he goes you got something for

1160

00:42:30,069 --> 00:42:29,280

me i'm like yeah and i hand it in the

1161

00:42:32,630 --> 00:42:30,079

envelope he's like

1162

00:42:33,750 --> 00:42:32,640

okay thank you go see the museum enjoy

1163

00:42:37,030 --> 00:42:33,760

yourself

1164

00:42:39,990 --> 00:42:37,040

oh okay and so you know i i saw the

1165

00:42:41,430 --> 00:42:40,000

nasa museum there at huntsville and that

1166

00:42:45,589 --> 00:42:41,440

was actually my first

1167

00:42:48,870 --> 00:42:45,599

application to uncle sam

1168

00:42:50,710 --> 00:42:48,880

and um which

1169

00:42:52,710 --> 00:42:50,720

makes you know when you and i have

1170

00:42:55,589 --> 00:42:52,720

talked before i told you about

1171

00:42:57,349 --> 00:42:55,599

recently i told you about um the two

1172

00:42:59,190 --> 00:42:57,359

groups doing background investigations

1173

00:43:01,349 --> 00:42:59,200

on me at the same time

1174

00:43:04,150 --> 00:43:01,359

and the fbi was like who are those guys

1175

00:43:08,950 --> 00:43:06,470

i had put in that application to this

1176

00:43:10,950 --> 00:43:08,960

nasa installation

1177

00:43:12,950 --> 00:43:10,960

a couple a year before i put in the

1178

00:43:16,630 --> 00:43:12,960

application to the fbi

1179

00:43:17,990 --> 00:43:16,640

so you know they're so there's these two

1180

00:43:19,910 --> 00:43:18,000

groups as i told you there's this

1181

00:43:22,390 --> 00:43:19,920

two-track thing going on

1182

00:43:24,069 --> 00:43:22,400

in uh my career so anyway i turn in that

1183

00:43:24,630 --> 00:43:24,079

application i go back i visit with my

1184

00:43:26,309 --> 00:43:24,640

uncle

1185

00:43:28,390 --> 00:43:26,319

and you know he that's when he starts

1186

00:43:29,670 --> 00:43:28,400

telling me really weird stories about

1187

00:43:31,829 --> 00:43:29,680

you know he goes someday i'll take you

1188

00:43:34,390 --> 00:43:31,839

to a place where you know these things

1189

00:43:36,950 --> 00:43:34,400

that you would call monsters exist

1190

00:43:39,349 --> 00:43:36,960

and he told me about his own remote

1191

00:43:42,870 --> 00:43:39,359

viewings and seeing the past

1192

00:43:45,510 --> 00:43:42,880

and his own experiences and remember

1193

00:43:47,190 --> 00:43:45,520

this is all before i went to work for

1194

00:43:49,750 --> 00:43:47,200

the fbi now

1195

00:43:50,630 --> 00:43:49,760

what's important here with all this

1196

00:43:52,870 --> 00:43:50,640

stuff

1197

00:43:53,670 --> 00:43:52,880

you know before i tell you more is that

1198

00:43:57,109 --> 00:43:53,680

you take

1199

00:43:58,950 --> 00:43:57,119

psychological battery tests okay

1200

00:44:01,670 --> 00:43:58,960

yeah to work for uncle sam in these jobs

1201
00:44:03,349 --> 00:44:01,680
they give you psych tests

1202
00:44:05,270 --> 00:44:03,359
if you're a nut if you're off your

1203
00:44:06,950 --> 00:44:05,280
rocker they're gonna see that

1204
00:44:08,710 --> 00:44:06,960
okay between the background between

1205
00:44:11,589 --> 00:44:08,720
these profiles between

1206
00:44:13,109 --> 00:44:11,599
this that and the other if you're a nut

1207
00:44:17,030 --> 00:44:13,119
they're gonna know it

1208
00:44:18,710 --> 00:44:17,040
okay so think about all this weird stuff

1209
00:44:21,190 --> 00:44:18,720
my uncle who had spent decades in the

1210
00:44:23,349 --> 00:44:21,200
intel community was teaching me

1211
00:44:24,710 --> 00:44:23,359
telling me to do at the same time he's

1212
00:44:25,589 --> 00:44:24,720
having me apply to these federal

1213
00:44:28,390 --> 00:44:25,599

agencies

1214

00:44:29,829 --> 00:44:28,400

and the wild stuff we haven't even got

1215

00:44:30,470 --> 00:44:29,839

to the necromancy the wild stuff i'm

1216

00:44:32,790 --> 00:44:30,480

doing

1217

00:44:34,470 --> 00:44:32,800

while an employee in the national

1218

00:44:37,109 --> 00:44:34,480

security

1219

00:44:38,309 --> 00:44:37,119

community trusted with classified and

1220

00:44:41,430 --> 00:44:38,319

all this stuff

1221

00:44:43,430 --> 00:44:41,440

and i

1222

00:44:45,190 --> 00:44:43,440

never had a problem getting a promotion

1223

00:44:46,950 --> 00:44:45,200

i never had a problem getting my

1224

00:44:50,150 --> 00:44:46,960

security clearances continued

1225

00:44:51,589 --> 00:44:50,160

never had any kind of problems um with

1226

00:44:52,550 --> 00:44:51,599

anything and i took lots of psych

1227

00:44:54,309 --> 00:44:52,560

batteries

1228

00:44:55,589 --> 00:44:54,319

and i bring that up because you know

1229

00:44:57,670 --> 00:44:55,599

some people would say

1230

00:44:59,750 --> 00:44:57,680

how in the heck do you get to do all

1231

00:45:02,550 --> 00:44:59,760

those things if there's this nutty stuff

1232

00:45:05,750 --> 00:45:02,560

going on well my point is

1233

00:45:07,750 --> 00:45:05,760

that it's not nutty that there there's

1234

00:45:09,109 --> 00:45:07,760

people in there like he said that it's

1235

00:45:13,030 --> 00:45:09,119

very very real

1236

00:45:14,870 --> 00:45:13,040

to them and you know he's

1237

00:45:17,109 --> 00:45:14,880

when he started moving me towards this

1238

00:45:17,990 --> 00:45:17,119

stuff he would say you've got to learn

1239

00:45:19,670 --> 00:45:18,000

how to do this because

1240

00:45:21,990 --> 00:45:19,680

people are depending upon you knowing

1241

00:45:23,829 --> 00:45:22,000

how to do it

1242

00:45:25,349 --> 00:45:23,839

you know and i'm like who and he goes

1243

00:45:26,950 --> 00:45:25,359

never mind that oh yeah

1244

00:45:29,109 --> 00:45:26,960

you know you'll learn that down the road

1245

00:45:30,470 --> 00:45:29,119

but you you need to any fear you need to

1246

00:45:33,750 --> 00:45:30,480

get over with so

1247

00:45:35,750 --> 00:45:33,760

anyway so i go to work for the fbi

1248

00:45:37,910 --> 00:45:35,760

there's the two different groups doing

1249

00:45:40,710 --> 00:45:37,920

backgrounds on me

1250

00:45:43,109 --> 00:45:40,720

and uh oh to bring it back to that dream

1251

00:45:47,030 --> 00:45:43,119

so a month before i go visit him

1252

00:45:50,230 --> 00:45:47,040

i have this dream about secret agents

1253

00:45:53,349 --> 00:45:50,240

federal agents at a nasa installation

1254

00:45:55,670 --> 00:45:53,359

hunting a terrorist well the next

1255

00:45:56,390 --> 00:45:55,680

month he has me go turn in an

1256

00:45:59,750 --> 00:45:56,400

application

1257

00:46:01,349 --> 00:45:59,760

to nasa and then

1258

00:46:03,349 --> 00:46:01,359

later in my career i become a federal

1259

00:46:05,030 --> 00:46:03,359

agent and later in my career i very

1260

00:46:05,910 --> 00:46:05,040

specifically become a counter-terrorism

1261

00:46:08,150 --> 00:46:05,920

guy

1262

00:46:09,349 --> 00:46:08,160

so you know i've never i mean that dream

1263

00:46:12,630 --> 00:46:09,359

and

1264

00:46:14,470 --> 00:46:12,640

another time the dream happened 3 30 in

1265

00:46:16,950 --> 00:46:14,480

the morning

1266

00:46:17,990 --> 00:46:16,960

um this is before i went to work for the

1267

00:46:20,150 --> 00:46:18,000

fbi

1268

00:46:21,670 --> 00:46:20,160

woke up startled go into the living room

1269

00:46:23,670 --> 00:46:21,680

turn the tv on

1270

00:46:25,589 --> 00:46:23,680

and it's i kid you not it's an episode

1271

00:46:29,349 --> 00:46:25,599

of the old 60s series the time

1272

00:46:30,870 --> 00:46:29,359

tunnel and this particular episode the

1273

00:46:33,510 --> 00:46:30,880

first time this happens

1274

00:46:34,790 --> 00:46:33,520

is the one where they go back to uh the

1275

00:46:36,550 --> 00:46:34,800

trojan war

1276

00:46:38,390 --> 00:46:36,560

and there's ulysses and all that stuff

1277

00:46:39,510 --> 00:46:38,400

essentially the story of the iliad and

1278

00:46:41,589 --> 00:46:39,520

remember

1279

00:46:43,750 --> 00:46:41,599

he was having me read the iliad in the

1280

00:46:45,750 --> 00:46:43,760

odyssey in a particular way

1281

00:46:46,950 --> 00:46:45,760

so one of these 3 30 in the morning wake

1282

00:46:49,750 --> 00:46:46,960

ups

1283

00:46:50,710 --> 00:46:49,760

and it's a time traveling tv show about

1284

00:46:57,829 --> 00:46:50,720

that

1285

00:47:00,950 --> 00:46:57,839

on two or three

1286

00:47:03,270 --> 00:47:00,960

other occasions 3 30 in the morning but

1287

00:47:04,390 --> 00:47:03,280

the first time i'm i'm working for the

1288

00:47:06,870 --> 00:47:04,400

fbi

1289

00:47:07,430 --> 00:47:06,880

3 30 in the morning i wake up startled

1290

00:47:09,270 --> 00:47:07,440

turn the t

1291

00:47:12,230 --> 00:47:09,280

by this time i'm like okay i'll turn the

1292

00:47:13,829 --> 00:47:12,240

tv on and there's an episode of uh the

1293

00:47:15,750 --> 00:47:13,839

show called branded with chuck connors

1294

00:47:18,150 --> 00:47:15,760

where he was a secret agent

1295

00:47:19,109 --> 00:47:18,160

for the us government in the post-civil

1296

00:47:21,109 --> 00:47:19,119

war

1297

00:47:22,710 --> 00:47:21,119

and there's this episode where he goes

1298

00:47:24,069 --> 00:47:22,720

undercover in this group that was going

1299

00:47:27,510 --> 00:47:24,079

to try to assassinate president

1300

00:47:33,510 --> 00:47:30,950

uh my first let's see my first

1301

00:47:35,190 --> 00:47:33,520

few months in manhattan 3 30 in the

1302

00:47:36,549 --> 00:47:35,200

morning wake up it's the episode of that

1303

00:47:40,470 --> 00:47:36,559

show the first time

1304

00:47:43,829 --> 00:47:40,480

then two years later it happens again

1305

00:47:45,829 --> 00:47:43,839

the same show the same episode

1306

00:47:48,710 --> 00:47:45,839

and it's at the same point in the

1307

00:47:51,670 --> 00:47:48,720

episodes when i turned it on before

1308

00:47:52,150 --> 00:47:51,680

wow and it's two years later and then it

1309

00:47:54,950 --> 00:47:52,160

happened

1310

00:47:55,190 --> 00:47:54,960

again like a year later so you know he's

1311

00:48:05,829 --> 00:47:55,200

a

1312

00:48:08,150 --> 00:48:05,839

you know kind of like secret service

1313

00:48:09,030 --> 00:48:08,160

type gigs on people and i did several of

1314

00:48:10,870 --> 00:48:09,040

those

1315

00:48:13,109 --> 00:48:10,880

kinds of things when i was an asian so

1316

00:48:14,790 --> 00:48:13,119

there was all this all this thematic

1317

00:48:18,150 --> 00:48:14,800

weird stuff going on that

1318

00:48:20,710 --> 00:48:18,160

um sounds like

1319

00:48:22,230 --> 00:48:20,720

it's being done on purpose you know just

1320

00:48:24,549 --> 00:48:22,240

think about it this the same

1321

00:48:25,349 --> 00:48:24,559

you know the wake up 3 30 in the morning

1322

00:48:29,270 --> 00:48:25,359

compelled to

1323

00:48:32,710 --> 00:48:29,280

watch tv and um

1324

00:48:33,589 --> 00:48:32,720

i learned after those years that that

1325

00:48:37,190 --> 00:48:33,599

was happening

1326

00:48:39,430 --> 00:48:37,200

that uh one way agents are communicated

1327

00:48:41,109 --> 00:48:39,440

to in the field

1328

00:48:43,190 --> 00:48:41,119

was through that scrawl that's on the

1329

00:48:45,670 --> 00:48:43,200

bottom of the screen that's on the news

1330

00:48:48,630 --> 00:48:45,680

you know well remember the news didn't

1331

00:48:51,190 --> 00:48:48,640

start doing that until after 9 11.

1332

00:48:51,990 --> 00:48:51,200

before that a scroll could be

1333

00:48:53,910 --> 00:48:52,000

transmitted

1334

00:48:55,349 --> 00:48:53,920

across the screen but the people

1335

00:48:57,510 --> 00:48:55,359

watching it can't see it unless they

1336

00:49:01,589 --> 00:48:57,520

have a decoder

1337

00:49:03,190 --> 00:49:01,599

there turn on the channel at the right

1338

00:49:05,990 --> 00:49:03,200

time they're supposed to

1339

00:49:07,589 --> 00:49:06,000

and they turn their decoder on and the

1340

00:49:08,549 --> 00:49:07,599

instructions appear going across the

1341

00:49:10,309 --> 00:49:08,559

screen

1342

00:49:11,670 --> 00:49:10,319

invisible to everybody else you got to

1343

00:49:14,870 --> 00:49:11,680

have the decoder

1344

00:49:17,510 --> 00:49:14,880

so if there's that kind of technology

1345

00:49:18,950 --> 00:49:17,520

i mean you know this business of because

1346

00:49:20,549 --> 00:49:18,960

i've heard other people experiencing

1347

00:49:23,589 --> 00:49:20,559

this the being

1348

00:49:24,069 --> 00:49:23,599

you know awakened at the same time and

1349

00:49:27,030 --> 00:49:24,079

such

1350

00:49:28,390 --> 00:49:27,040

but um uh so you know there was that

1351

00:49:32,230 --> 00:49:28,400

kind of stuff going on but

1352

00:49:36,790 --> 00:49:32,240

then came the necromancy

1353

00:49:40,950 --> 00:49:36,800

and this was in late or early 91

1354

00:49:44,790 --> 00:49:40,960

i was working in manhattan with the fbi

1355

00:49:46,230 --> 00:49:44,800

and he taught me how to use that leather

1356

00:49:49,349 --> 00:49:46,240

string i described

1357

00:49:52,549 --> 00:49:51,990

he taught me he instructed me on a

1358

00:49:55,910 --> 00:49:52,559

process

1359

00:49:57,990 --> 00:49:55,920

a method of raising

1360

00:49:59,030 --> 00:49:58,000

a dead spirit to get information from

1361

00:50:01,430 --> 00:49:59,040

them

1362

00:50:03,510 --> 00:50:01,440

and i was supposed to learn it so that i

1363

00:50:06,549 --> 00:50:03,520

could get information

1364

00:50:07,510 --> 00:50:06,559

from this spirit with specific

1365

00:50:10,150 --> 00:50:07,520

instructions i mean

1366

00:50:12,230 --> 00:50:10,160

he told me okay get some index cards

1367

00:50:12,470 --> 00:50:12,240

write this down you know so i sat there

1368

00:50:16,790 --> 00:50:12,480

and

1369

00:50:17,270 --> 00:50:16,800

gave me the steps basically i was to

1370

00:50:21,589 --> 00:50:17,280

find

1371

00:50:24,950 --> 00:50:21,599

um a cemetery that was at least

1372

00:50:27,589 --> 00:50:24,960

150 or more years old so i found

1373

00:50:30,309 --> 00:50:27,599

um an old cemetery i think it's the old

1374

00:50:32,150 --> 00:50:30,319

north port cemetery on long island

1375

00:50:33,670 --> 00:50:32,160

so if there's any long islanders

1376

00:50:35,109 --> 00:50:33,680

listening they'll know exactly where

1377

00:50:37,190 --> 00:50:35,119

that is and it looked like something out

1378

00:50:39,589 --> 00:50:37,200

of dark shadows it's on a hillside

1379

00:50:40,390 --> 00:50:39,599

it's an old colonial era cemetery

1380

00:50:43,430 --> 00:50:40,400

there's the

1381

00:50:45,190 --> 00:50:43,440

the old flinty broken headstones some of

1382

00:50:47,349 --> 00:50:45,200

them are tilting and they're scraggly

1383

00:50:48,790 --> 00:50:47,359

trees you know it just it's wonderful

1384

00:50:51,030 --> 00:50:48,800

you know it's again it's like something

1385

00:50:54,470 --> 00:50:51,040

out of a classic hammer horror film

1386

00:50:56,870 --> 00:50:54,480

and uh you know i was to pick a female

1387

00:50:57,750 --> 00:50:56,880

because being male and you know female

1388

00:50:59,670 --> 00:50:57,760

agents or

1389

00:51:01,030 --> 00:50:59,680

youth necromancers would use a male

1390

00:51:04,230 --> 00:51:01,040

ghost and

1391

00:51:06,470 --> 00:51:04,240

um i had to consider the name

1392

00:51:07,349 --> 00:51:06,480

i had to try to make sure that i had

1393

00:51:09,270 --> 00:51:07,359

someone who

1394

00:51:10,790 --> 00:51:09,280

looked like they were an english speaker

1395

00:51:12,790 --> 00:51:10,800

and he told me he says now the problem

1396

00:51:13,750 --> 00:51:12,800

you're going to have is you get back 150

1397

00:51:15,670 --> 00:51:13,760

years or more

1398

00:51:17,510 --> 00:51:15,680

you might get somebody who's english you

1399

00:51:20,790 --> 00:51:17,520

have a hard time understanding

1400

00:51:23,030 --> 00:51:20,800

because the way they spoke english so

1401

00:51:24,390 --> 00:51:23,040

he said he goes i know you studied

1402

00:51:26,230 --> 00:51:24,400

french in high school in college he goes

1403

00:51:28,069 --> 00:51:26,240

you might want to take up french again

1404

00:51:29,430 --> 00:51:28,079

because french was very common back

1405

00:51:31,109 --> 00:51:29,440

during the colonial era

1406

00:51:32,950 --> 00:51:31,119

you know which it was because french was

1407

00:51:35,829 --> 00:51:32,960

the international language if i'm not

1408

00:51:37,589 --> 00:51:35,839

mistaken during that time and so i

1409

00:51:39,030 --> 00:51:37,599

picked a woman who had died in the early

1410

00:51:41,990 --> 00:51:39,040

1800s

1411

00:51:44,309 --> 00:51:42,000

and there i was i you know would go out

1412

00:51:47,109 --> 00:51:44,319

at this prescribed time

1413

00:51:49,190 --> 00:51:47,119

doing the prescribed things and he told

1414

00:51:51,990 --> 00:51:49,200

me he says look it's going to start

1415

00:51:53,109 --> 00:51:52,000

you might see like a little hazy light

1416

00:51:54,950 --> 00:51:53,119

it goes then you'll

1417

00:51:57,270 --> 00:51:54,960

you'll you know you might hear some

1418

00:51:59,430 --> 00:51:57,280

noises essentially when it happens

1419

00:52:00,549 --> 00:51:59,440

when she appears to you you'll initially

1420

00:52:03,030 --> 00:52:00,559

just see bones

1421

00:52:03,670 --> 00:52:03,040

standing there like a skeleton he says

1422

00:52:07,510 --> 00:52:03,680

then

1423

00:52:09,670 --> 00:52:07,520

you'll see her recompose so the uh

1424

00:52:11,190 --> 00:52:09,680

you know her rotted flesh will recompose

1425

00:52:14,230 --> 00:52:11,200

on the bones and then

1426

00:52:15,910 --> 00:52:14,240

it'll it'll ins it'll go from decomposed

1427

00:52:18,069 --> 00:52:15,920

back to the living flesh

1428

00:52:19,109 --> 00:52:18,079

and i was supposed to pick someone who

1429

00:52:22,710 --> 00:52:19,119

died

1430

00:52:23,430 --> 00:52:22,720

um whose lifespan was older than i was

1431

00:52:26,470 --> 00:52:23,440

at the time

1432

00:52:28,549 --> 00:52:26,480

like you know i was 28 years old

1433

00:52:29,750 --> 00:52:28,559

27 28 years old at the time i was

1434

00:52:31,109 --> 00:52:29,760

supposed to pick somebody who you know

1435

00:52:34,950 --> 00:52:31,119

died at 50 or whatever

1436

00:52:38,069 --> 00:52:34,960

because he told me the dead spirit

1437

00:52:41,270 --> 00:52:38,079

will attune her appearance to the age

1438

00:52:43,349 --> 00:52:41,280

i am when talking to her so i would see

1439

00:52:46,950 --> 00:52:43,359

what she looked like at 27

1440

00:52:48,950 --> 00:52:46,960

28 you know when she's talking to me

1441

00:52:51,190 --> 00:52:48,960

and you know he's telling me this and

1442

00:52:52,950 --> 00:52:51,200

i'm like uh

1443

00:52:54,710 --> 00:52:52,960

is this kind of is this is there

1444

00:52:56,870 --> 00:52:54,720

anything scary about

1445

00:52:58,549 --> 00:52:56,880

you know hearing the big bad fbi guy you

1446

00:52:59,510 --> 00:52:58,559

know so is there anything scary about

1447

00:53:02,549 --> 00:52:59,520

this you know

1448

00:53:03,109 --> 00:53:02,559

and he says he goes initially it it

1449

00:53:05,190 --> 00:53:03,119

might be

1450

00:53:07,109 --> 00:53:05,200

because you're you're disturbing their

1451

00:53:08,790 --> 00:53:07,119

rest you're pulling them back

1452

00:53:11,109 --> 00:53:08,800

into a body that they haven't been in

1453

00:53:12,710 --> 00:53:11,119

for a while and it goes it it he goes

1454

00:53:14,390 --> 00:53:12,720

it aggravates the hell out of him he's

1455

00:53:14,950 --> 00:53:14,400

from the south so it aggravates the hell

1456

00:53:17,109 --> 00:53:14,960

out of him

1457

00:53:18,710 --> 00:53:17,119

you know and uh he goes they go she

1458

00:53:19,349 --> 00:53:18,720

might try to scare you to get you to

1459

00:53:23,270 --> 00:53:19,359

stop

1460

00:53:25,030 --> 00:53:23,280

he goes your knees might give out

1461

00:53:27,030 --> 00:53:25,040

you might be shaking and i'm like going

1462

00:53:29,270 --> 00:53:27,040

oh hell no you know

1463

00:53:31,109 --> 00:53:29,280

i mean i'm still i still have been

1464

00:53:32,790 --> 00:53:31,119

unable to watch the entire movie of the

1465

00:53:33,510 --> 00:53:32,800

exorcist because that creeps me out so

1466

00:53:35,829 --> 00:53:33,520

much so here

1467

00:53:37,750 --> 00:53:35,839

you know he's telling me this crap and

1468

00:53:39,990 --> 00:53:37,760

i'm like oh he goes but you stand there

1469

00:53:41,349 --> 00:53:40,000

you stay there and you know there was

1470

00:53:42,630 --> 00:53:41,359

this i can't remember what the words

1471

00:53:43,910 --> 00:53:42,640

were i'll have to dig it out but there

1472

00:53:45,670 --> 00:53:43,920

was this parole

1473

00:53:47,430 --> 00:53:45,680

this certain thing that you know it

1474

00:53:47,990 --> 00:53:47,440

wasn't like an incantation it was more

1475

00:53:50,390 --> 00:53:48,000

like a

1476
00:53:52,150 --> 00:53:50,400
way to command and he goes then he goes

1477
00:53:52,710 --> 00:53:52,160
look when she realizes you're not going

1478
00:53:55,589 --> 00:53:52,720
to give up

1479
00:53:57,510 --> 00:53:55,599
she'll calm down and then basically

1480
00:54:00,630 --> 00:53:57,520
she'll ask you what you want to know

1481
00:54:03,910 --> 00:54:00,640
you know and uh he told me

1482
00:54:04,630 --> 00:54:03,920
you know you can ask that she would be

1483
00:54:07,910 --> 00:54:04,640
able to see

1484
00:54:10,549 --> 00:54:07,920
in seven year increments

1485
00:54:11,990 --> 00:54:10,559
as far back as you want to go about

1486
00:54:15,030 --> 00:54:12,000
anybody you want to know

1487
00:54:16,390 --> 00:54:15,040
and he even said ahead he says now

1488
00:54:17,829 --> 00:54:16,400

he goes i wouldn't recommend you do it

1489

00:54:19,109 --> 00:54:17,839

now but you know down the road you get

1490

00:54:19,910 --> 00:54:19,119

more experience more comfortable with

1491

00:54:23,030 --> 00:54:19,920

this he goes

1492

00:54:25,190 --> 00:54:23,040

they'll show you how you're going to die

1493

00:54:27,190 --> 00:54:25,200

okay i'll afford that one i don't need

1494

00:54:28,790 --> 00:54:27,200

to see that you know just yet but but he

1495

00:54:30,390 --> 00:54:28,800

said it was possible so

1496

00:54:32,790 --> 00:54:30,400

so he gave me this instruction and i

1497

00:54:34,470 --> 00:54:32,800

would be out there

1498

00:54:36,710 --> 00:54:34,480

on the nights i was supposed to be out

1499

00:54:38,710 --> 00:54:36,720

there trying to make contact now for the

1500

00:54:40,789 --> 00:54:38,720

record i never saw the hazy light

1501
00:54:42,710 --> 00:54:40,799
i never heard any voices oh i even did

1502
00:54:44,230 --> 00:54:42,720
the thing where he said now look during

1503
00:54:45,829 --> 00:54:44,240
the winter months it goes particularly

1504
00:54:46,870 --> 00:54:45,839
where you're living it's wet and cold it

1505
00:54:49,030 --> 00:54:46,880
goes it doesn't work

1506
00:54:50,870 --> 00:54:49,040
very good then he says so what you need

1507
00:54:53,430 --> 00:54:50,880
to do this summer

1508
00:54:54,789 --> 00:54:53,440
is gather some i mean this sounds like a

1509
00:54:56,150 --> 00:54:54,799
again a hammer horror film

1510
00:54:57,829 --> 00:54:56,160
you know it sounds like van helsing it

1511
00:55:00,069 --> 00:54:57,839
goes go out there and gather some dirt

1512
00:55:02,630 --> 00:55:00,079
from the grave some soil from the grave

1513
00:55:03,589 --> 00:55:02,640

and you know grind it up and uh you heat

1514

00:55:05,190 --> 00:55:03,599

it in the oven

1515

00:55:06,789 --> 00:55:05,200

this many degrees and you keep doing

1516

00:55:08,069 --> 00:55:06,799

that until it's a fine powder and he

1517

00:55:10,069 --> 00:55:08,079

goes keep that in a little bottle or

1518

00:55:12,150 --> 00:55:10,079

something i kept it in a spice bottle

1519

00:55:13,589 --> 00:55:12,160

and he said you know you pour a little

1520

00:55:17,109 --> 00:55:13,599

bit in your palm you go to your

1521

00:55:19,430 --> 00:55:17,119

your your door your entry to your house

1522

00:55:20,150 --> 00:55:19,440

it goes and you you blow that dust it's

1523

00:55:22,150 --> 00:55:20,160

almost like

1524

00:55:23,430 --> 00:55:22,160

voodoo you know you blow that dust in

1525

00:55:24,950 --> 00:55:23,440

the doorway it goes then you do your

1526

00:55:26,309 --> 00:55:24,960

focusing and it goes she'll come to your

1527

00:55:28,630 --> 00:55:26,319

doorway i'm like oh

1528

00:55:31,030 --> 00:55:28,640

oh you know it's bad enough me going out

1529

00:55:32,870 --> 00:55:31,040

to a cemetery at night doing this

1530

00:55:34,950 --> 00:55:32,880

do i really want these ghosts you know

1531

00:55:37,270 --> 00:55:34,960

zooming up to my door hey walter

1532

00:55:38,789 --> 00:55:37,280

you know and he he would he would kind

1533

00:55:39,750 --> 00:55:38,799

of he'd be like you got to get over the

1534

00:55:41,190 --> 00:55:39,760

scared stuff

1535

00:55:43,349 --> 00:55:41,200

this is where he said you know people

1536

00:55:44,390 --> 00:55:43,359

are depending upon you knowing how to do

1537

00:55:48,150 --> 00:55:44,400

this

1538

00:55:51,270 --> 00:55:48,160

and um but i never saw

1539

00:55:52,630 --> 00:55:51,280

or heard anything overt and

1540

00:55:54,950 --> 00:55:52,640

you know there were times where i

1541

00:55:56,470 --> 00:55:54,960

wondered okay is this just a big joke

1542

00:55:57,910 --> 00:55:56,480

there's some guy with a camera

1543

00:56:00,630 --> 00:55:57,920

and they're having a good laugh it's

1544

00:56:02,950 --> 00:56:00,640

like okay the the boy takes instructions

1545

00:56:05,030 --> 00:56:02,960

he does what he's told hahaha we got him

1546

00:56:07,109 --> 00:56:05,040

out here in this cemetery what a jackass

1547

00:56:08,630 --> 00:56:07,119

that that did cross my mind what's

1548

00:56:10,470 --> 00:56:08,640

interesting was

1549

00:56:11,750 --> 00:56:10,480

later when i was in the air force at

1550

00:56:13,750 --> 00:56:11,760

wright patterson

1551

00:56:15,270 --> 00:56:13,760

the apartment i lived in uh quite

1552

00:56:15,990 --> 00:56:15,280

frankly there was something else there

1553

00:56:18,789 --> 00:56:16,000

was someone else

1554

00:56:20,870 --> 00:56:18,799

there with me a ghost and i was

1555

00:56:22,309 --> 00:56:20,880

convinced and i had initially heard that

1556

00:56:24,789 --> 00:56:22,319

an air force guy

1557

00:56:25,670 --> 00:56:24,799

had committed suicide in that apartment

1558

00:56:27,270 --> 00:56:25,680

complex

1559

00:56:29,349 --> 00:56:27,280

just a couple of years before i got

1560

00:56:32,549 --> 00:56:29,359

assigned there so i assumed

1561

00:56:34,710 --> 00:56:32,559

oh my gosh i i got this guy's apartment

1562

00:56:36,230 --> 00:56:34,720

and uh it was never anything that scared

1563

00:56:38,230 --> 00:56:36,240

me it was

1564

00:56:40,150 --> 00:56:38,240

interestingly i just felt the presence

1565

00:56:40,789 --> 00:56:40,160

but it never did anything to bother me

1566

00:56:43,990 --> 00:56:40,799

so

1567

00:56:46,789 --> 00:56:44,000

i um i've been very as you might imagine

1568

00:56:48,710 --> 00:56:46,799

i'm very cautious with psychics and and

1569

00:56:49,670 --> 00:56:48,720

seers and stuff like that in fact i'm

1570

00:56:51,430 --> 00:56:49,680

hard on them

1571

00:56:53,430 --> 00:56:51,440

i make them tell me because there's so

1572

00:56:56,789 --> 00:56:53,440

many fakers out there

1573

00:56:59,670 --> 00:56:56,799

and when i find one that i trust um

1574

00:57:01,589 --> 00:56:59,680

you know i i will go to that person and

1575

00:57:05,910 --> 00:57:01,599

ask him things and long story short

1576

00:57:08,470 --> 00:57:05,920

i told her um this this one lady jessica

1577

00:57:10,549 --> 00:57:08,480

about this ghost and i told her that i

1578

00:57:11,910 --> 00:57:10,559

thought it was the guy who um committed

1579

00:57:13,750 --> 00:57:11,920

that i was told had committed suffering

1580

00:57:16,230 --> 00:57:13,760

she goes oh no no she goes

1581

00:57:20,309 --> 00:57:16,240

this is this person's female and you

1582

00:57:25,190 --> 00:57:23,349

and immediately i thought oh my god is

1583

00:57:26,230 --> 00:57:25,200

that the lady i was communicating with

1584

00:57:29,829 --> 00:57:26,240

on long island

1585

00:57:32,470 --> 00:57:29,839

right five years ago or yeah five or

1586

00:57:33,430 --> 00:57:32,480

yeah it was five years prior and i

1587

00:57:36,950 --> 00:57:33,440

thought

1588

00:57:39,910 --> 00:57:36,960

oh wow so nothing overt happened

1589

00:57:41,270 --> 00:57:39,920

but did i attach her to me well for the

1590

00:57:44,470 --> 00:57:41,280

longest time

1591

00:57:46,069 --> 00:57:44,480

i was thinking it was her but then when

1592

00:57:47,430 --> 00:57:46,079

i started getting into the empire of the

1593

00:57:50,789 --> 00:57:47,440

wheel stuff

1594

00:57:53,990 --> 00:57:50,799

the the the the i began to wonder

1595

00:57:56,309 --> 00:57:54,000

if it wasn't the woman

1596

00:57:57,030 --> 00:57:56,319

who is the center of the empire the

1597

00:58:01,270 --> 00:57:57,040

wheel

1598

00:58:05,109 --> 00:58:01,280

investigation but you can see

1599

00:58:07,829 --> 00:58:05,119

and i'm still not sure but

1600

00:58:09,589 --> 00:58:07,839

i mean i'm an fbi employee i i go on

1601
00:58:11,190 --> 00:58:09,599
from there to be a federal agent for the

1602
00:58:11,829 --> 00:58:11,200
air force i'm i'm in the national

1603
00:58:13,990 --> 00:58:11,839
security

1604
00:58:15,910 --> 00:58:14,000
community and here's my uncle teaching

1605
00:58:18,069 --> 00:58:15,920
me essentially necromancy

1606
00:58:20,150 --> 00:58:18,079
and telling me i gotta learn this stuff

1607
00:58:23,750 --> 00:58:20,160
and know know how to do this stuff

1608
00:58:25,349 --> 00:58:23,760
and um i

1609
00:58:27,349 --> 00:58:25,359
because of the weird things that had

1610
00:58:30,549 --> 00:58:27,359
been happening to me anyway

1611
00:58:32,390 --> 00:58:30,559
all my life i i would i went along with

1612
00:58:35,349 --> 00:58:32,400
it you know i'm like okay

1613
00:58:36,870 --> 00:58:35,359

you know nobody trust your mentor yeah

1614

00:58:38,630 --> 00:58:36,880

well yeah and people you never give me

1615

00:58:41,510 --> 00:58:38,640

any reason not to

1616

00:58:43,190 --> 00:58:41,520

right right well that's that's kind of

1617

00:58:45,750 --> 00:58:43,200

the point i want to make is like

1618

00:58:47,349 --> 00:58:45,760

it i i find it interesting that your

1619

00:58:50,630 --> 00:58:47,359

uncle would always say

1620

00:58:53,030 --> 00:58:50,640

people are expecting this of you

1621

00:58:54,390 --> 00:58:53,040

he was you know he was moving the goal

1622

00:58:56,470 --> 00:58:54,400

post forward

1623

00:58:57,750 --> 00:58:56,480

as you started to unravel all of this

1624

00:58:59,109 --> 00:58:57,760

stuff deep in

1625

00:59:01,829 --> 00:58:59,119

kind of the shadows of what you were

1626
00:59:03,030 --> 00:59:01,839
doing um as opposed to what you're doing

1627
00:59:05,270 --> 00:59:03,040
on the surface

1628
00:59:06,230 --> 00:59:05,280
which is very interesting yeah i still

1629
00:59:08,150 --> 00:59:06,240
had my

1630
00:59:10,150 --> 00:59:08,160
i was i was doing that counter

1631
00:59:11,109 --> 00:59:10,160
intelligence counter espionage i mean

1632
00:59:13,910 --> 00:59:11,119
all that sexy

1633
00:59:15,270 --> 00:59:13,920
federal agent fbi stuff yeah and

1634
00:59:18,150 --> 00:59:15,280
expected you know

1635
00:59:19,270 --> 00:59:18,160
to to do this stuff and and remember um

1636
00:59:22,069 --> 00:59:19,280
as i said he was an

1637
00:59:23,750 --> 00:59:22,079
expert handler when i learned how to do

1638
00:59:26,950 --> 00:59:23,760

asset handling myself

1639

00:59:28,870 --> 00:59:26,960

basically the the art of and i i don't

1640

00:59:30,230 --> 00:59:28,880

mean this in the evil sense but the art

1641

00:59:32,950 --> 00:59:30,240

of manipulating

1642

00:59:33,430 --> 00:59:32,960

other people to do your bidding so to

1643

00:59:36,789 --> 00:59:33,440

speak

1644

00:59:39,510 --> 00:59:36,799

i mean um i i realized oh

1645

00:59:41,349 --> 00:59:39,520

wow the the methods and tactics he was

1646

00:59:43,430 --> 00:59:41,359

using on me and it's just like

1647

00:59:46,309 --> 00:59:43,440

bravo because it just worked beautifully

1648

00:59:49,750 --> 00:59:46,319

he he knew how to work me

1649

00:59:51,750 --> 00:59:49,760

man well okay so you hit on a couple key

1650

00:59:53,190 --> 00:59:51,760

words that i would not be doing my

1651
00:59:56,230 --> 00:59:53,200
ufological duty

1652
00:59:56,870 --> 00:59:56,240
if i didn't ask walter um your special

1653
00:59:58,789 --> 00:59:56,880
agent

1654
01:00:00,950 --> 00:59:58,799
with the air force during your time at

1655
01:00:02,630 --> 01:00:00,960
wright patterson you had your uncle

1656
01:00:06,069 --> 01:00:02,640
guiding you along the way

1657
01:00:07,430 --> 01:00:06,079
he knows people he probably like a lot

1658
01:00:09,190 --> 01:00:07,440
of intelligence people

1659
01:00:11,190 --> 01:00:09,200
knows a lot more than he's letting on

1660
01:00:14,069 --> 01:00:11,200
and he wants to see where you take it

1661
01:00:15,430 --> 01:00:14,079
um so i have to ask during right pat

1662
01:00:18,630 --> 01:00:15,440
your time there

1663
01:00:21,270 --> 01:00:18,640

i mean did you find out anything

1664

01:00:22,950 --> 01:00:21,280

was there a craft there from roswell

1665

01:00:25,270 --> 01:00:22,960

wright-patterson is like

1666

01:00:26,950 --> 01:00:25,280

that place for us in the ufo field as

1667

01:00:28,710 --> 01:00:26,960

opposed to like area 51

1668

01:00:30,390 --> 01:00:28,720

right pad is where a lot of people think

1669

01:00:33,589 --> 01:00:30,400

all this stuff is going on so

1670

01:00:35,910 --> 01:00:33,599

i i gotta ask man there are specifics or

1671

01:00:37,109 --> 01:00:35,920

generals is there anything ufological

1672

01:00:41,030 --> 01:00:37,119

you came across

1673

01:00:48,630 --> 01:00:44,309

what what i

1674

01:00:52,230 --> 01:00:48,640

came away with from right pat directly

1675

01:00:55,270 --> 01:00:52,240

was that it it

1676

01:00:58,390 --> 01:00:55,280

it explains why i say

1677

01:01:00,630 --> 01:00:58,400

that i think 90 of what people are

1678

01:01:02,870 --> 01:01:00,640

reporting as ufos

1679

01:01:04,069 --> 01:01:02,880

is either some type of classified

1680

01:01:07,990 --> 01:01:04,079

military

1681

01:01:12,390 --> 01:01:08,000

or aerospace engineering world

1682

01:01:14,309 --> 01:01:12,400

technology being developed that's why i

1683

01:01:16,069 --> 01:01:14,319

that's where i came to this 90

1684

01:01:19,190 --> 01:01:16,079

percentile thing because

1685

01:01:22,390 --> 01:01:19,200

the nature of what i was seeing you know

1686

01:01:24,309 --> 01:01:22,400

the fact that they are always 20 years

1687

01:01:27,670 --> 01:01:24,319

ahead of what they're admitting to

1688

01:01:28,309 --> 01:01:27,680

okay um some of the detailed nature of

1689

01:01:31,990 --> 01:01:28,319

some of the

1690

01:01:35,030 --> 01:01:32,000

the things i saw really convinced me

1691

01:01:36,710 --> 01:01:35,040

this this is why when people say uh we

1692

01:01:38,150 --> 01:01:36,720

couldn't possibly have such and such

1693

01:01:41,030 --> 01:01:38,160

kind of technology i i

1694

01:01:42,150 --> 01:01:41,040

disagree like uh you know you don't know

1695

01:01:44,710 --> 01:01:42,160

what they're working on

1696

01:01:46,150 --> 01:01:44,720

and there's all sorts of factors that um

1697

01:01:48,309 --> 01:01:46,160

go into

1698

01:01:49,510 --> 01:01:48,319

you know when people describe something

1699

01:01:52,870 --> 01:01:49,520

uh i mean

1700

01:01:55,109 --> 01:01:52,880

dating back to the 50s they they have

1701
01:01:56,950 --> 01:01:55,119
witness testimony has demonstrated that

1702
01:02:00,230 --> 01:01:56,960
people in their excitement will say

1703
01:02:00,870 --> 01:02:00,240
it was going you know 20 gazillion miles

1704
01:02:03,829 --> 01:02:00,880
an hour

1705
01:02:04,870 --> 01:02:03,839
you know and and yet when they actually

1706
01:02:07,270 --> 01:02:04,880
look at the uh

1707
01:02:07,990 --> 01:02:07,280
the evidence the data they have very

1708
01:02:10,630 --> 01:02:08,000
often

1709
01:02:11,510 --> 01:02:10,640
um determine now the thing was actually

1710
01:02:14,470 --> 01:02:11,520
going

1711
01:02:15,109 --> 01:02:14,480
several hundred miles per hour of course

1712
01:02:18,950 --> 01:02:15,119
but

1713
01:02:22,630 --> 01:02:18,960

it it's it's still within the range

1714

01:02:25,829 --> 01:02:22,640
of what uh was being developed

1715

01:02:26,630 --> 01:02:25,839
of of what was um you know the

1716

01:02:28,150 --> 01:02:26,640
technology

1717

01:02:29,829 --> 01:02:28,160
what was pushing the envelope at that

1718

01:02:33,910 --> 01:02:29,839
time not in every case but

1719

01:02:35,270 --> 01:02:33,920
but in a lot of it so um the point is

1720

01:02:37,910 --> 01:02:35,280
people see something

1721

01:02:39,990 --> 01:02:37,920
that they don't think their military

1722

01:02:42,230 --> 01:02:40,000
would have

1723

01:02:43,670 --> 01:02:42,240
right and in excitement of what they're

1724

01:02:46,390 --> 01:02:43,680
seeing

1725

01:02:47,589 --> 01:02:46,400
details can exaggerate i mean this this

1726

01:02:49,510 --> 01:02:47,599

is just a fact

1727

01:02:50,630 --> 01:02:49,520

that's why you have the protocols of

1728

01:02:51,990 --> 01:02:50,640

asking the questions and

1729

01:02:53,430 --> 01:02:52,000

that's why you have people describe

1730

01:02:54,549 --> 01:02:53,440

something over and over again because

1731

01:02:57,029 --> 01:02:54,559

you need to note

1732

01:02:57,910 --> 01:02:57,039

any changes in that or you're trying to

1733

01:02:59,430 --> 01:02:57,920

help them you know

1734

01:03:02,230 --> 01:02:59,440

get back to you know get a little bit

1735

01:03:04,230 --> 01:03:02,240

more down to what they really saw

1736

01:03:05,270 --> 01:03:04,240

you know all sorts of factors you have

1737

01:03:08,549 --> 01:03:05,280

to consider

1738

01:03:10,309 --> 01:03:08,559

um so i was working with

1739

01:03:12,069 --> 01:03:10,319

classified technology every day because

1740

01:03:13,589 --> 01:03:12,079

when you're uh it's no secret

1741

01:03:15,510 --> 01:03:13,599

that the us government and the us

1742

01:03:17,510 --> 01:03:15,520

military conducts

1743

01:03:18,870 --> 01:03:17,520

double agent operations what's secret

1744

01:03:20,870 --> 01:03:18,880

about that are

1745

01:03:23,109 --> 01:03:20,880

who the double agents are and the

1746

01:03:24,789 --> 01:03:23,119

specifics of what they're

1747

01:03:26,390 --> 01:03:24,799

there's this stuff called passage

1748

01:03:28,549 --> 01:03:26,400

material what they're using

1749

01:03:29,910 --> 01:03:28,559

it's the specifics that are classified

1750

01:03:31,829 --> 01:03:29,920

that i and others who've done that

1751

01:03:33,750 --> 01:03:31,839

cannot talk about

1752

01:03:35,510 --> 01:03:33,760

certain tradecraft you just aren't going

1753

01:03:36,390 --> 01:03:35,520

to talk about because it's still being

1754

01:03:38,789 --> 01:03:36,400

used

1755

01:03:39,750 --> 01:03:38,799

but the the the general fact that we do

1756

01:03:41,829 --> 01:03:39,760

these things i mean

1757

01:03:43,670 --> 01:03:41,839

people write about that you know

1758

01:03:44,630 --> 01:03:43,680

non-fiction and fiction you know all the

1759

01:03:49,270 --> 01:03:44,640

time

1760

01:03:53,349 --> 01:03:49,280

um so because i was doing that work

1761

01:03:54,309 --> 01:03:53,359

i had to be i was personally familiar

1762

01:03:56,150 --> 01:03:54,319

with the the

1763

01:03:57,430 --> 01:03:56,160

what is passage material when you're

1764

01:03:59,510 --> 01:03:57,440

gonna run a da

1765

01:04:01,029 --> 01:03:59,520

you essentially the double agent is

1766

01:04:02,470 --> 01:04:01,039

going to a foreign intelligence service

1767

01:04:04,309 --> 01:04:02,480

and saying gosh darn it i hate my

1768

01:04:04,870 --> 01:04:04,319

country or i'm mad at my country or gosh

1769

01:04:06,950 --> 01:04:04,880

darn it

1770

01:04:09,029 --> 01:04:06,960

i'm i'm in a financial bind and i want

1771

01:04:10,630 --> 01:04:09,039

to sell you this classified information

1772

01:04:12,710 --> 01:04:10,640

you know and you know the foreign

1773

01:04:13,990 --> 01:04:12,720

intelligence service goes oh

1774

01:04:16,150 --> 01:04:14,000

and and they want to get into a

1775

01:04:17,589 --> 01:04:16,160

clandestine relationship with you okay

1776

01:04:19,430 --> 01:04:17,599

well we'll help you out here but you

1777

01:04:21,670 --> 01:04:19,440

need to bring us more and that's what

1778

01:04:23,510 --> 01:04:21,680

me a guy running a d.a wants to hear

1779

01:04:24,789 --> 01:04:23,520

it's like oh okay they believe you're a

1780

01:04:29,190 --> 01:04:24,799

d.a it's all a

1781

01:04:30,789 --> 01:04:29,200

you know you're a double you know and um

1782

01:04:32,470 --> 01:04:30,799

so when you're running those kinds of

1783

01:04:35,750 --> 01:04:32,480

ops you have to

1784

01:04:37,990 --> 01:04:35,760

select and provide that agent that that

1785

01:04:39,510 --> 01:04:38,000

double agent guy with the passage

1786

01:04:41,829 --> 01:04:39,520

material so

1787

01:04:43,029 --> 01:04:41,839

most of this stuff is real information

1788

01:04:44,789 --> 01:04:43,039

it could be tweaked

1789

01:04:46,549 --> 01:04:44,799

so that they don't quite get the right

1790

01:04:49,349 --> 01:04:46,559

thing or it could be

1791

01:04:50,789 --> 01:04:49,359

it was we took the technological

1792

01:04:53,349 --> 01:04:50,799

development in this direction

1793

01:04:54,950 --> 01:04:53,359

it was a dead end so now we're off in

1794

01:04:55,829 --> 01:04:54,960

this direction but we're gonna use this

1795

01:04:57,430 --> 01:04:55,839

dead end

1796

01:04:58,870 --> 01:04:57,440

right as pastor's material but it's

1797

01:05:02,549 --> 01:04:58,880

still classified right

1798

01:05:05,990 --> 01:05:02,559

and it still has some value and um

1799

01:05:06,710 --> 01:05:06,000

so i'm seeing things that i still won't

1800

01:05:10,150 --> 01:05:06,720

talk about

1801
01:05:11,750 --> 01:05:10,160
technology wise now was i seeing flying

1802
01:05:14,789 --> 01:05:11,760
saucers that

1803
01:05:17,430 --> 01:05:14,799
no that that's not what i saw uh

1804
01:05:19,349 --> 01:05:17,440
i'd venture to say nobody saw that kind

1805
01:05:20,710 --> 01:05:19,359
of stuff despite what you know some

1806
01:05:23,990 --> 01:05:20,720
people like to say

1807
01:05:26,309 --> 01:05:24,000
but you do see stuff

1808
01:05:27,910 --> 01:05:26,319
that could lead to that kind of

1809
01:05:29,990 --> 01:05:27,920
technology

1810
01:05:30,950 --> 01:05:30,000
you know i did see stuff that remember

1811
01:05:34,309 --> 01:05:30,960
this was in the mid late

1812
01:05:37,190 --> 01:05:34,319
90s second half of the 90s i wonder now

1813
01:05:37,910 --> 01:05:37,200

how far they've developed what i saw 25

1814

01:05:41,990 --> 01:05:37,920

years ago

1815

01:05:44,470 --> 01:05:42,000

see and that that's why again when i

1816

01:05:46,630 --> 01:05:44,480

some stuff i see i go you guys that's

1817

01:05:48,069 --> 01:05:46,640

not from another world and

1818

01:05:49,829 --> 01:05:48,079

those of you who are saying we couldn't

1819

01:05:51,750 --> 01:05:49,839

possibly have anything like that boy are

1820

01:05:52,950 --> 01:05:51,760

you wrong but you can't say anything

1821

01:05:54,470 --> 01:05:52,960

about that

1822

01:05:56,069 --> 01:05:54,480

i heard something recently read

1823

01:05:58,230 --> 01:05:56,079

something recently

1824

01:06:00,069 --> 01:05:58,240

where this particular thing was

1825

01:06:03,190 --> 01:06:00,079

described

1826

01:06:04,789 --> 01:06:03,200

i'm reticent to say you know it

1827

01:06:06,309 --> 01:06:04,799

i just don't want to connect it with you

1828

01:06:09,430 --> 01:06:06,319

know um

1829

01:06:11,510 --> 01:06:09,440

anyway there's this particular

1830

01:06:13,190 --> 01:06:11,520

particular technology it's a it's a

1831

01:06:16,150 --> 01:06:13,200

drone type of technology

1832

01:06:18,309 --> 01:06:16,160

and it was described as uh it gets it

1833

01:06:20,390 --> 01:06:18,319

gets deployed before

1834

01:06:22,309 --> 01:06:20,400

the first aircraft come in and strike

1835

01:06:25,670 --> 01:06:22,319

okay

1836

01:06:26,549 --> 01:06:25,680

and i learned about that i was told

1837

01:06:29,829 --> 01:06:26,559

about that

1838

01:06:32,950 --> 01:06:29,839

in um 94

1839

01:06:34,870 --> 01:06:32,960
or 95 in kind of a hush-hushed

1840

01:06:35,990 --> 01:06:34,880
kind of conversation with a superior

1841

01:06:39,190 --> 01:06:36,000
officer

1842

01:06:39,670 --> 01:06:39,200
who was doing more secret sneaky deaky

1843

01:06:42,710 --> 01:06:39,680
stuff

1844

01:06:44,069 --> 01:06:42,720
and um i needed to know a part of it for

1845

01:06:46,870 --> 01:06:44,079
what i was doing

1846

01:06:48,390 --> 01:06:46,880
and um that was just something you just

1847

01:06:52,950 --> 01:06:48,400
didn't talk about and i just

1848

01:06:55,190 --> 01:06:52,960
recently saw um this thing

1849

01:06:57,190 --> 01:06:55,200
these orbs something that was like in

1850

01:06:59,270 --> 01:06:57,200
the shape of an orb or a sphere

1851
01:07:00,390 --> 01:06:59,280
that it was described as you know this

1852
01:07:03,109 --> 01:07:00,400
gets deployed

1853
01:07:04,630 --> 01:07:03,119
ahead of the aircraft the strike crown

1854
01:07:06,870 --> 01:07:04,640
and

1855
01:07:08,309 --> 01:07:06,880
you know there's people that say oh

1856
01:07:09,750 --> 01:07:08,319
they're cutting possibilities

1857
01:07:11,430 --> 01:07:09,760
that's silly that's ridiculous and i'm

1858
01:07:15,109 --> 01:07:11,440
thinking well i heard about that

1859
01:07:19,270 --> 01:07:15,119
while in the air force um 25

1860
01:07:22,309 --> 01:07:19,280
you know years ago or more so yeah we we

1861
01:07:23,990 --> 01:07:22,319
are having stuff like this so on my

1862
01:07:27,510 --> 01:07:24,000
official duties now also

1863
01:07:27,750 --> 01:07:27,520

um you'll like this when i first became

1864

01:07:29,589 --> 01:07:27,760

an

1865

01:07:31,829 --> 01:07:29,599

agent okay yeah i already had a

1866

01:07:33,829 --> 01:07:31,839

top-secret sci clearance with the fbi

1867

01:07:35,029 --> 01:07:33,839

because of what i was doing so what

1868

01:07:36,309 --> 01:07:35,039

happens is when you get

1869

01:07:39,109 --> 01:07:36,319

when you translate over into the

1870

01:07:39,510 --> 01:07:39,119

military job you you bring with you your

1871

01:07:42,390 --> 01:07:39,520

level

1872

01:07:44,069 --> 01:07:42,400

and then they add to it your accesses

1873

01:07:44,710 --> 01:07:44,079

and your clearance levels that you need

1874

01:07:46,789 --> 01:07:44,720

for your

1875

01:07:48,950 --> 01:07:46,799

new job as an agent so this was kind of

1876

01:07:50,470 --> 01:07:48,960

funny we had in our class a guy who

1877

01:07:52,230 --> 01:07:50,480

he and i kind of bumped heads a little

1878

01:07:53,029 --> 01:07:52,240

bit he was he was going to be super

1879

01:07:55,109 --> 01:07:53,039

agent

1880

01:07:56,309 --> 01:07:55,119

and you know he was just all ego and

1881

01:07:58,390 --> 01:07:56,319

stuff a younger guy

1882

01:08:00,309 --> 01:07:58,400

and so we go over together to the vault

1883

01:08:02,309 --> 01:08:00,319

this is in la when we're new agents

1884

01:08:04,069 --> 01:08:02,319

and um we go over to the vault to get

1885

01:08:07,349 --> 01:08:04,079

our our briefings

1886

01:08:08,390 --> 01:08:07,359

and uh there's a room full of air force

1887

01:08:11,349 --> 01:08:08,400

people there they give

1888

01:08:11,910 --> 01:08:11,359

the first level briefing and then they

1889

01:08:14,549 --> 01:08:11,920

say

1890

01:08:15,670 --> 01:08:14,559

with the exception of colonel so-and-so

1891

01:08:17,349 --> 01:08:15,680

major so-and-so

1892

01:08:19,110 --> 01:08:17,359

uh master sergeant-so-and-so blah blah

1893

01:08:20,870 --> 01:08:19,120

blah blah and special agent bosley the

1894

01:08:23,669 --> 01:08:20,880

rest of you were dismissed

1895

01:08:25,110 --> 01:08:23,679

and this guy i'm with he's like oh you

1896

01:08:27,110 --> 01:08:25,120

get to stay i'm like yeah i'll

1897

01:08:28,470 --> 01:08:27,120

see you back at the office and i

1898

01:08:30,070 --> 01:08:28,480

remember i'd already been in this world

1899

01:08:31,669 --> 01:08:30,080

in this community for six years he was

1900

01:08:35,510 --> 01:08:31,679

brand spanking new to it

1901

01:08:37,030 --> 01:08:35,520

so uh they briefed the next level

1902

01:08:39,430 --> 01:08:37,040

and they say okay with the exception of

1903

01:08:41,110 --> 01:08:39,440

colonel so-and-so major so-and-so

1904

01:08:43,430 --> 01:08:41,120

and special agent bosley all of you are

1905

01:08:45,590 --> 01:08:43,440

dismissed so then we go to the you know

1906

01:08:46,630 --> 01:08:45,600

this next level and finally i'm the only

1907

01:08:48,149 --> 01:08:46,640

guy there

1908

01:08:50,390 --> 01:08:48,159

you know getting you know additional

1909

01:08:52,709 --> 01:08:50,400

levels

1910

01:08:54,309 --> 01:08:52,719

yeah i go right back to the office and

1911

01:08:56,470 --> 01:08:54,319

i've been over there for an hour

1912

01:08:58,070 --> 01:08:56,480

and this one agent he goes oh did you go

1913

01:08:59,990 --> 01:08:58,080

to lunch or something i'm like

1914

01:09:01,269 --> 01:09:00,000

no i just finished he goes you were in

1915

01:09:03,990 --> 01:09:01,279

the vault the whole time like

1916

01:09:05,430 --> 01:09:04,000

yeah it says how many levels at what i'm

1917

01:09:07,749 --> 01:09:05,440

go

1918

01:09:08,709 --> 01:09:07,759

now you know better than to ask me that

1919

01:09:13,030 --> 01:09:08,719

yeah

1920

01:09:17,510 --> 01:09:13,040

i tell that story um because

1921

01:09:18,789 --> 01:09:17,520

the way you're briefed on these levels

1922

01:09:20,229 --> 01:09:18,799

it's not like you're sitting there and

1923

01:09:21,430 --> 01:09:20,239

they're telling you these are all the

1924

01:09:22,709 --> 01:09:21,440

secret programs

1925

01:09:25,110 --> 01:09:22,719

up to this level these are all the

1926

01:09:28,950 --> 01:09:25,120

secret but no no no no

1927

01:09:30,789 --> 01:09:28,960

they they brief you to be cleared to be

1928

01:09:31,910 --> 01:09:30,799

exposed and learn about those as you

1929

01:09:34,950 --> 01:09:31,920

need to know them

1930

01:09:39,990 --> 01:09:34,960

but the way they tell you is this

1931

01:09:44,070 --> 01:09:40,000

interesting um uh kind of template

1932

01:09:46,709 --> 01:09:44,080

and when i look back on it i realized

1933

01:09:48,390 --> 01:09:46,719

not real soon after that i realized wait

1934

01:09:52,149 --> 01:09:48,400

a minute

1935

01:09:52,550 --> 01:09:52,159

on a particular level the way they gave

1936

01:09:56,390 --> 01:09:52,560

the

1937

01:09:59,990 --> 01:09:56,400

kinds of things

1938

01:10:00,950 --> 01:10:00,000

i would be exposed to i was briefed into

1939

01:10:05,350 --> 01:10:00,960

a level

1940

01:10:10,709 --> 01:10:08,470

and what happens is

1941

01:10:11,830 --> 01:10:10,719

when you go to work on something they

1942

01:10:13,510 --> 01:10:11,840

they see what level

1943

01:10:15,510 --> 01:10:13,520

okay yeah you're up to this level then

1944

01:10:18,149 --> 01:10:15,520

they read you in on the program

1945

01:10:19,669 --> 01:10:18,159

you know up to that level and you know

1946

01:10:20,950 --> 01:10:19,679

that's when you learn specifics but

1947

01:10:23,510 --> 01:10:20,960

what's interesting is

1948

01:10:24,950 --> 01:10:23,520

the stories my uncle told me now this is

1949

01:10:26,790 --> 01:10:24,960

what gets into

1950

01:10:28,229 --> 01:10:26,800

i'm describing to you there you know how

1951

01:10:28,950 --> 01:10:28,239

to get the you know the how the

1952

01:10:31,270 --> 01:10:28,960

clearances

1953

01:10:32,870 --> 01:10:31,280

work and the briefings work and and how

1954

01:10:34,709 --> 01:10:32,880

the job worked and the stuff i learned

1955

01:10:36,149 --> 01:10:34,719

on the job while i'm on duty then

1956

01:10:36,950 --> 01:10:36,159

there's the stuff i learned from my

1957

01:10:40,310 --> 01:10:36,960

uncle

1958

01:10:42,310 --> 01:10:40,320

when i'm having you know in private time

1959

01:10:45,110 --> 01:10:42,320

and these are the things that it's late

1960

01:10:47,110 --> 01:10:45,120

at night i'm down in his territory

1961

01:10:48,470 --> 01:10:47,120

and he says come on let's go for a walk

1962

01:10:50,310 --> 01:10:48,480

and we go walking around his

1963

01:10:52,470 --> 01:10:50,320

neighborhood walking a big circle around

1964

01:10:55,830 --> 01:10:52,480

his neighborhood at like midnight

1965

01:10:57,750 --> 01:10:55,840

and he's telling me um

1966

01:10:59,510 --> 01:10:57,760

he's telling me about uh well i'll tell

1967

01:11:03,990 --> 01:10:59,520

you you know uh

1968

01:11:08,229 --> 01:11:04,000

in 97 he told me about uh

1969

01:11:09,830 --> 01:11:08,239

how many uh et groups we were in contact

1970

01:11:13,030 --> 01:11:09,840

with

1971

01:11:13,590 --> 01:11:13,040

um he was telling me about how you know

1972

01:11:19,750 --> 01:11:13,600

our

1973

01:11:21,189 --> 01:11:19,760

not an exchange program like that serpo

1974

01:11:24,229 --> 01:11:21,199

stuff that popped up later

1975

01:11:26,070 --> 01:11:24,239

but but just kind of a

1976

01:11:27,590 --> 01:11:26,080

you you meet them and you learn their

1977

01:11:30,630 --> 01:11:27,600

stuff and you know we

1978

01:11:33,030 --> 01:11:30,640

we teach them ours and

1979

01:11:34,070 --> 01:11:33,040

i have no way to verify this i never saw

1980

01:11:38,229 --> 01:11:34,080

this in a file

1981

01:11:41,750 --> 01:11:38,239

i never witnessed it myself this is all

1982

01:11:43,669 --> 01:11:41,760

you know what he told me but

1983

01:11:45,350 --> 01:11:43,679

the reason it resonated with me the

1984

01:11:48,630 --> 01:11:45,360

reason i'm telling you is

1985

01:11:51,990 --> 01:11:48,640

it would it would fit

1986

01:11:55,830 --> 01:11:52,000

within the clearance template

1987

01:11:58,630 --> 01:11:55,840

that i got in that briefing now

1988

01:11:59,270 --> 01:11:58,640

people say well he was pulling your leg

1989

01:12:00,950 --> 01:11:59,280

that time

1990

01:12:02,229 --> 01:12:00,960

just wanting to see how much you believe

1991

01:12:02,790 --> 01:12:02,239

and that is possible because there's

1992

01:12:04,390 --> 01:12:02,800

this little

1993

01:12:08,149 --> 01:12:04,400

issue called inking the waters which

1994

01:12:12,470 --> 01:12:08,159

i'll explain in a minute but um

1995

01:12:17,110 --> 01:12:12,480

one reason you would get told something

1996

01:12:19,510 --> 01:12:17,120

out of the office right in private time

1997

01:12:20,229 --> 01:12:19,520

would be for the possible deniability

1998

01:12:22,390 --> 01:12:20,239

see

1999

01:12:25,110 --> 01:12:22,400

so if you go running your mouth on

2000

01:12:27,189 --> 01:12:25,120

something you're not supposed to

2001

01:12:29,910 --> 01:12:27,199

well i didn't get that briefing through

2002

01:12:30,950 --> 01:12:29,920

osi i didn't sit in an air force vault

2003

01:12:33,830 --> 01:12:30,960

and be told that

2004

01:12:36,870 --> 01:12:33,840

no i was told that by you know my uncle

2005

01:12:39,669 --> 01:12:36,880

walking around at midnight you know

2006

01:12:40,630 --> 01:12:39,679

so it could be questioned right if i'm

2007

01:12:42,470 --> 01:12:40,640

running my mouth

2008

01:12:43,669 --> 01:12:42,480

they could say well that's bs because

2009

01:12:46,229 --> 01:12:43,679

you know your uncle told you

2010

01:12:48,310 --> 01:12:46,239

and you know it's like oh okay plausible

2011

01:12:49,110 --> 01:12:48,320

deniability tell you some of the wilder

2012

01:12:51,110 --> 01:12:49,120

stuff

2013

01:12:52,550 --> 01:12:51,120

in an informal setting so it could be

2014

01:12:54,229 --> 01:12:52,560

denied if you run your mouth because

2015

01:12:54,470 --> 01:12:54,239

they're always testing if they can trust

2016

01:12:56,870 --> 01:12:54,480

you

2017

01:12:58,470 --> 01:12:56,880

now let's jump to the other possibility

2018

01:13:00,870 --> 01:12:58,480

that yeah of course he was telling me a

2019

01:13:03,990 --> 01:13:00,880

load of [h__h] well that's where the

2020

01:13:06,470 --> 01:13:04,000

inking of the waters comes in that is

2021

01:13:08,070 --> 01:13:06,480

okay we want to test this guy to see if

2022

01:13:09,669 --> 01:13:08,080

we can bring him to the next level of

2023

01:13:11,350 --> 01:13:09,679

trust in our operations

2024

01:13:13,750 --> 01:13:11,360

so here's what we'll do we'll give him

2025

01:13:15,270 --> 01:13:13,760

this a unique little piece of

2026

01:13:17,110 --> 01:13:15,280

information that we know

2027

01:13:19,350 --> 01:13:17,120

these particular details we've only told

2028

01:13:20,950 --> 01:13:19,360

him well tell him you know keep it to

2029

01:13:21,910 --> 01:13:20,960

yourself it's close to vest don't talk

2030

01:13:25,910 --> 01:13:21,920

about this

2031

01:13:27,750 --> 01:13:25,920

and if the specific things we told him

2032

01:13:29,510 --> 01:13:27,760

start showing up and what other people

2033

01:13:30,950 --> 01:13:29,520

are talking about or shows up in a news

2034

01:13:32,709 --> 01:13:30,960

report or something like that

2035

01:13:34,470 --> 01:13:32,719

then we know we can't trust him because

2036

01:13:34,950 --> 01:13:34,480

we told him not to say anything about

2037

01:13:38,070 --> 01:13:34,960

that

2038

01:13:39,669 --> 01:13:38,080

you know

2039

01:13:41,590 --> 01:13:39,679

you drop that ink in the water and you

2040

01:13:43,910 --> 01:13:41,600

see where it ends up um

2041

01:13:45,590 --> 01:13:43,920

so if you if you're a good soldier so to

2042

01:13:47,510 --> 01:13:45,600

speaking you don't

2043

01:13:49,270 --> 01:13:47,520

you don't run your mouth about it you

2044

01:13:50,149 --> 01:13:49,280

just keep it to yourself like you were

2045

01:13:51,830 --> 01:13:50,159

told to

2046

01:13:53,990 --> 01:13:51,840

and then that tells them they can trust

2047

01:13:54,550 --> 01:13:54,000

you for that next level which may not

2048

01:13:57,669 --> 01:13:54,560

have

2049

01:14:00,790 --> 01:13:57,679

anything to do with such

2050

01:14:03,990 --> 01:14:00,800

spacey spooky things it's all just

2051

01:14:05,189 --> 01:14:04,000

uh and testing your gullibility could be

2052

01:14:09,030 --> 01:14:05,199

part of it remember

2053

01:14:12,229 --> 01:14:09,040

i said he was a master handler so

2054

01:14:14,229 --> 01:14:12,239

you eventually get to this point where

2055

01:14:15,510 --> 01:14:14,239

you have presence of mind enough to go

2056

01:14:18,229 --> 01:14:15,520

okay

2057

01:14:19,189 --> 01:14:18,239

what's the bs you know where am i

2058

01:14:21,510 --> 01:14:19,199

pulling my leg

2059

01:14:23,669 --> 01:14:21,520

what's the truth because you've had

2060

01:14:26,950 --> 01:14:23,679

enough personal weird experiences

2061

01:14:30,310 --> 01:14:26,960

that you don't dismiss the weird right

2062

01:14:31,830 --> 01:14:30,320

so you're kind of like if i hadn't had

2063

01:14:33,270 --> 01:14:31,840

these weird experiences i would think

2064

01:14:34,390 --> 01:14:33,280

this is just a bunch of crazy nutty

2065

01:14:37,030 --> 01:14:34,400

stuff he was telling me

2066

01:14:38,709 --> 01:14:37,040

just to test me but i've had all these

2067

01:14:40,870 --> 01:14:38,719

other weird experiences for several

2068

01:14:44,470 --> 01:14:40,880

years now so

2069

01:14:48,229 --> 01:14:44,480

if this isn't a load of nonsense

2070

01:14:51,350 --> 01:14:48,239

holy smokes this this must be true

2071

01:14:54,550 --> 01:14:51,360

and you know

2072

01:14:56,950 --> 01:14:54,560

um wow yeah

2073

01:14:58,470 --> 01:14:56,960

yeah it just it it's and and that's the

2074

01:15:01,030 --> 01:14:58,480

world you work in that's

2075

01:15:01,590 --> 01:15:01,040

where you know you in your head space

2076

01:15:05,590 --> 01:15:01,600

and

2077

01:15:08,229 --> 01:15:05,600

my situation

2078

01:15:09,030 --> 01:15:08,239

there were legitimate bona fide strange

2079

01:15:14,630 --> 01:15:09,040

things happening

2080

01:15:17,430 --> 01:15:14,640

you know so let me ask you let me ask

2081

01:15:20,630 --> 01:15:17,440

you this walter um

2082

01:15:22,709 --> 01:15:20,640

so i know you know there's always eyes

2083

01:15:24,790 --> 01:15:22,719

watching the other watching the other

2084

01:15:26,550 --> 01:15:24,800

watching the other with all of this

2085

01:15:30,790 --> 01:15:26,560

stuff you were digging into

2086

01:15:32,870 --> 01:15:30,800

in your private time um i would assume

2087

01:15:35,750 --> 01:15:32,880

somebody other than your uncle was kind

2088

01:15:38,550 --> 01:15:35,760

of keeping an eye on you

2089

01:15:39,189 --> 01:15:38,560

did that ever come up did anyone ever i

2090

01:15:41,830 --> 01:15:39,199

guess

2091

01:15:42,950 --> 01:15:41,840

you know approach you and be like yo

2092

01:15:45,590 --> 01:15:42,960

bosley

2093

01:15:46,070 --> 01:15:45,600

quit raising spirits from the dead and

2094

01:15:48,390 --> 01:15:46,080

in terri

2095

01:15:50,790 --> 01:15:48,400

like never that never happened okay no

2096

01:15:53,510 --> 01:15:50,800

one ever approached me and ever said

2097

01:15:54,390 --> 01:15:53,520

you're into weird stuff or what never in

2098

01:15:57,750 --> 01:15:54,400

fact

2099

01:16:00,870 --> 01:15:57,760

um the only time i ever encountered

2100

01:16:01,189 --> 01:16:00,880

people who who were clearly they it was

2101

01:16:03,030 --> 01:16:01,199

more

2102

01:16:05,030 --> 01:16:03,040

they were watching out for me and i was

2103

01:16:06,790 --> 01:16:05,040

pretty convinced they knew my uncle

2104

01:16:08,470 --> 01:16:06,800

you know because obviously he couldn't

2105

01:16:10,149 --> 01:16:08,480

be everywhere at once but he he

2106

01:16:11,830 --> 01:16:10,159

he would have associates because

2107

01:16:13,830 --> 01:16:11,840

sometimes they would mention

2108

01:16:14,950 --> 01:16:13,840

something weird i mean there was this

2109

01:16:17,030 --> 01:16:14,960

one guy

2110

01:16:18,709 --> 01:16:17,040

who was when i was a new agent he came

2111

01:16:21,830 --> 01:16:18,719

in to do some of our training

2112

01:16:23,510 --> 01:16:21,840

and um i was convinced that he was

2113

01:16:26,709 --> 01:16:23,520

somebody who who knew my uncle

2114

01:16:28,709 --> 01:16:26,719

when i got to la air force base um

2115

01:16:30,310 --> 01:16:28,719

you know during my career whether i was

2116

01:16:31,910 --> 01:16:30,320

fbi or air force or whatever this was

2117

01:16:32,950 --> 01:16:31,920

the days before everyone had cell phones

2118

01:16:34,870 --> 01:16:32,960

at all

2119

01:16:36,390 --> 01:16:34,880

i would you know go to a pay phone to

2120

01:16:37,669 --> 01:16:36,400

call my uncle every friday

2121

01:16:39,030 --> 01:16:37,679

because he didn't want me calling from

2122

01:16:41,030 --> 01:16:39,040

home because he didn't want my wife

2123

01:16:43,030 --> 01:16:41,040

knowing that i was making these calls

2124

01:16:44,870 --> 01:16:43,040

this was business you know secret

2125

01:16:47,270 --> 01:16:44,880

classified business you know

2126
01:16:48,470 --> 01:16:47,280
and um we weren't doing anything that

2127
01:16:51,510 --> 01:16:48,480
would piss her off but

2128
01:16:53,669 --> 01:16:51,520
you know um so uh uh

2129
01:16:54,550 --> 01:16:53,679
one day i had i'd been at la air force

2130
01:16:56,550 --> 01:16:54,560
base for

2131
01:16:57,910 --> 01:16:56,560
less than two weeks and i'm making my

2132
01:16:59,990 --> 01:16:57,920
report and and

2133
01:17:01,430 --> 01:17:00,000
he says uh he says i know you've been

2134
01:17:03,030 --> 01:17:01,440
over to the bx there's a

2135
01:17:05,030 --> 01:17:03,040
there's an older african-american

2136
01:17:06,470 --> 01:17:05,040
gentleman there kind of tall big guy and

2137
01:17:09,350 --> 01:17:06,480
he described him to a t

2138
01:17:10,950 --> 01:17:09,360

he knew his name i said yeah he goes

2139

01:17:12,070 --> 01:17:10,960

yeah you just met him last week right

2140

01:17:14,149 --> 01:17:12,080

i'm like yeah

2141

01:17:16,149 --> 01:17:14,159

he says he's a friend of mine we were on

2142

01:17:17,990 --> 01:17:16,159

the army boxing team together

2143

01:17:19,510 --> 01:17:18,000

and he told me he says if anything

2144

01:17:21,350 --> 01:17:19,520

unexpected happens

2145

01:17:22,870 --> 01:17:21,360

and you can't get in touch with me the

2146

01:17:25,669 --> 01:17:22,880

kind of thing you'd need to contact me

2147

01:17:26,630 --> 01:17:25,679

goes you can go to him he's trusted i'm

2148

01:17:28,070 --> 01:17:26,640

like okay

2149

01:17:29,669 --> 01:17:28,080

and he would do things like that he

2150

01:17:31,910 --> 01:17:29,679

would tell me

2151
01:17:32,790 --> 01:17:31,920
who i could go to you know or i would

2152
01:17:36,390 --> 01:17:32,800
have

2153
01:17:39,189 --> 01:17:36,400
people who would pop up in my life that

2154
01:17:41,110 --> 01:17:39,199
just kind of i could tell you know with

2155
01:17:43,189 --> 01:17:41,120
the things we talked about and

2156
01:17:44,229 --> 01:17:43,199
you know little interesting things they

2157
01:17:47,270 --> 01:17:44,239
would do

2158
01:17:50,790 --> 01:17:47,280
um told me uh okay yeah

2159
01:17:53,110 --> 01:17:50,800
he's probably affiliated with my uncle

2160
01:17:54,630 --> 01:17:53,120
and and and and the connections would be

2161
01:17:56,630 --> 01:17:54,640
you know they're they this person was

2162
01:17:59,669 --> 01:17:56,640
either also military intel

2163
01:18:01,510 --> 01:17:59,679

or you know where they said they lived

2164

01:18:02,149 --> 01:18:01,520

was real close to where he lived and

2165

01:18:04,550 --> 01:18:02,159

they were

2166

01:18:05,350 --> 01:18:04,560

you know though you begin to get good at

2167

01:18:07,430 --> 01:18:05,360

okay

2168

01:18:08,709 --> 01:18:07,440

yeah this so he would have people

2169

01:18:11,430 --> 01:18:08,719

watching out for me

2170

01:18:12,790 --> 01:18:11,440

and so that's the only experience with

2171

01:18:15,669 --> 01:18:12,800

what you described i would have i

2172

01:18:16,630 --> 01:18:15,679

never had anybody and like i said i

2173

01:18:18,709 --> 01:18:16,640

always got

2174

01:18:20,790 --> 01:18:18,719

moved forward and upward i never there

2175

01:18:23,270 --> 01:18:20,800

was never a problem with any promotions

2176

01:18:24,149 --> 01:18:23,280

or anything so you know that further

2177

01:18:26,950 --> 01:18:24,159

convinced me

2178

01:18:27,669 --> 01:18:26,960

uh okay you know and and my uncle wasn't

2179

01:18:29,669 --> 01:18:27,679

wrong there was

2180

01:18:31,750 --> 01:18:29,679

i met you know some of the older guys in

2181

01:18:33,189 --> 01:18:31,760

counterintelligence in the fbi and

2182

01:18:34,950 --> 01:18:33,199

i would have interesting conversations

2183

01:18:38,630 --> 01:18:34,960

with them it's like oh

2184

01:18:40,870 --> 01:18:38,640

wow okay they're into you know one guy

2185

01:18:43,270 --> 01:18:40,880

who was a big wig in fbi

2186

01:18:46,310 --> 01:18:43,280

counterintelligence back in the 80s was

2187

01:18:49,030 --> 01:18:46,320

really into tolkien and and and

2188

01:18:50,149 --> 01:18:49,040

um you know all sorts of interesting

2189

01:18:53,189 --> 01:18:50,159

stuff and he was a

2190

01:18:56,950 --> 01:18:53,199

counterintelligence guru you know

2191

01:19:03,189 --> 01:18:56,960

for for the fbi and um they teach you

2192

01:19:06,950 --> 01:19:05,270

they they they jokingly call it the

2193

01:19:09,110 --> 01:19:06,960

sixth sense but they said

2194

01:19:10,229 --> 01:19:09,120

you will get because they said you'll

2195

01:19:11,990 --> 01:19:10,239

develop

2196

01:19:13,750 --> 01:19:12,000

the knack for because you do this enough

2197

01:19:16,870 --> 01:19:13,760

you'll develop the knack for um

2198

01:19:18,149 --> 01:19:16,880

anticipation we call it and i

2199

01:19:20,470 --> 01:19:18,159

experienced that

2200

01:19:21,750 --> 01:19:20,480

that early on where you just you're

2201

01:19:23,590 --> 01:19:21,760

you're set up in a place

2202

01:19:25,750 --> 01:19:23,600

you're expecting and you just get the

2203

01:19:27,990 --> 01:19:25,760

feeling and you you're right you've

2204

01:19:30,229 --> 01:19:28,000

nailed it you've you've

2205

01:19:31,750 --> 01:19:30,239

you you've identified your person that

2206

01:19:34,149 --> 01:19:31,760

you're looking for

2207

01:19:34,870 --> 01:19:34,159

and and you've really got nothing other

2208

01:19:37,430 --> 01:19:34,880

than

2209

01:19:38,950 --> 01:19:37,440

just that feeling they've shown up at a

2210

01:19:40,149 --> 01:19:38,960

certain time you're like that's got to

2211

01:19:44,550 --> 01:19:40,159

be the person

2212

01:19:46,709 --> 01:19:44,560

and um early on i experienced that

2213

01:19:47,750 --> 01:19:46,719

and they note that they they'll pull you

2214

01:19:49,189 --> 01:19:47,760

aside and say

2215

01:19:50,950 --> 01:19:49,199

they said you got that it was a weird

2216

01:19:51,669 --> 01:19:50,960

feeling right i'm like yeah it was just

2217

01:19:54,229 --> 01:19:51,679

like i knew

2218

01:19:54,709 --> 01:19:54,239

that it was like uh-huh you know that's

2219

01:19:57,750 --> 01:19:54,719

it

2220

01:19:59,750 --> 01:19:57,760

and um my

2221

01:20:01,110 --> 01:19:59,760

i had an annoying talent when i was on

2222

01:20:04,310 --> 01:20:01,120

the surveillance team

2223

01:20:08,149 --> 01:20:04,320

and it's still a talent i have today

2224

01:20:10,870 --> 01:20:08,159

um i'm really good at knowing when

2225

01:20:12,550 --> 01:20:10,880

nothing's going to happen now okay

2226

01:20:13,990 --> 01:20:12,560

you've got a team of people out there

2227

01:20:15,910 --> 01:20:14,000

sometimes you've got an airplane in the

2228

01:20:16,550 --> 01:20:15,920

sky which costs money you know the fuel

2229

01:20:18,310 --> 01:20:16,560

and everything

2230

01:20:19,830 --> 01:20:18,320

you've got a whole team mobilized you're

2231

01:20:21,110 --> 01:20:19,840

expecting the big activity

2232

01:20:23,270 --> 01:20:21,120

and when you got one guy on the team

2233

01:20:24,149 --> 01:20:23,280

that says like early on i can usually

2234

01:20:25,830 --> 01:20:24,159

tell us that i'm like

2235

01:20:27,189 --> 01:20:25,840

uh it's not gonna happen what do you

2236

01:20:29,510 --> 01:20:27,199

mean it

2237

01:20:31,510 --> 01:20:29,520

nothing's going to happen today and

2238

01:20:34,070 --> 01:20:31,520

it'll be true

2239

01:20:35,510 --> 01:20:34,080

like not only does it just a regular day

2240

01:20:36,950 --> 01:20:35,520

it's just like the person doesn't even

2241

01:20:37,910 --> 01:20:36,960

go out of the house everybody's sitting

2242

01:20:39,430 --> 01:20:37,920

there for nothing

2243

01:20:41,350 --> 01:20:39,440

and i don't know why but i've had an

2244

01:20:45,270 --> 01:20:41,360

uncanny annoying ability

2245

01:20:47,189 --> 01:20:45,280

at being able to read the room and just

2246

01:20:48,709 --> 01:20:47,199

know that it's like this weird weird

2247

01:20:51,030 --> 01:20:48,719

feeling but it's this

2248

01:20:51,990 --> 01:20:51,040

yeah it's this premonition kind of stuff

2249

01:20:55,750 --> 01:20:52,000

it's this

2250

01:20:57,750 --> 01:20:55,760

it's that weird sixth sense and they

2251
01:20:59,350 --> 01:20:57,760
do you know we mentioned before about

2252
01:21:03,430 --> 01:20:59,360
people that are recruited

2253
01:21:05,590 --> 01:21:03,440
they they do they look for people who

2254
01:21:06,950 --> 01:21:05,600
as near as they can tell might have some

2255
01:21:08,629 --> 01:21:06,960
type of natural

2256
01:21:10,229 --> 01:21:08,639
you know i'm by no means the only guy i

2257
01:21:13,510 --> 01:21:10,239
am not special in that

2258
01:21:14,470 --> 01:21:13,520
there's you know they look for that and

2259
01:21:16,149 --> 01:21:14,480
um

2260
01:21:18,390 --> 01:21:16,159
you know each person you know your

2261
01:21:22,550 --> 01:21:18,400
mentor gets you to develop it

2262
01:21:25,669 --> 01:21:22,560
and uh and my mentor was right i

2263
01:21:27,350 --> 01:21:25,679

i can get spooked the unseen world the

2264

01:21:27,990 --> 01:21:27,360

paranormal world there's things in it

2265

01:21:31,110 --> 01:21:28,000

that are very

2266

01:21:34,229 --> 01:21:31,120

scary and i take it very seriously and

2267

01:21:37,189 --> 01:21:34,239

um you know the the one thing

2268

01:21:37,990 --> 01:21:37,199

that has always bothered me is the

2269

01:21:41,910 --> 01:21:38,000

concern

2270

01:21:46,709 --> 01:21:41,920

of crossing paths with something demonic

2271

01:21:48,709 --> 01:21:46,719

something that you know means me harm um

2272

01:21:51,110 --> 01:21:48,719

that that one bothers me he even told me

2273

01:21:54,790 --> 01:21:51,120

he says you're worried about possession

2274

01:21:56,709 --> 01:21:54,800

and i remember responding yeah

2275

01:21:58,470 --> 01:21:56,719

i'd rather i'd rather you know you kind

2276

01:22:01,030 --> 01:21:58,480

of go rodney dangerfield yeah i'd rather

2277

01:22:04,070 --> 01:22:01,040

avoid that you know

2278

01:22:06,390 --> 01:22:04,080

it's you know but i'm like this

2279

01:22:08,629 --> 01:22:06,400

well and we've heard that that like you

2280

01:22:11,669 --> 01:22:08,639

know people like leslie kane and

2281

01:22:13,990 --> 01:22:11,679

luis elizondo have said that there are

2282

01:22:15,350 --> 01:22:14,000

factions within the intelligence

2283

01:22:17,430 --> 01:22:15,360

agencies or

2284

01:22:19,350 --> 01:22:17,440

department of defense or the government

2285

01:22:22,070 --> 01:22:19,360

overall who

2286

01:22:22,550 --> 01:22:22,080

vehemently think these things could be

2287

01:22:25,590 --> 01:22:22,560

like

2288

01:22:27,270 --> 01:22:25,600

demonic in terms of ufos paranormal all

2289

01:22:30,550 --> 01:22:27,280

that kind of stuff

2290

01:22:32,470 --> 01:22:30,560

okay what what really some

2291

01:22:34,229 --> 01:22:32,480

what blew me away back and i think it

2292

01:22:35,990 --> 01:22:34,239

was 2010 when nick

2293

01:22:37,750 --> 01:22:36,000

redfern came out with his final events

2294

01:22:37,990 --> 01:22:37,760

book the one the first book i believe to

2295

01:22:41,669 --> 01:22:38,000

talk

2296

01:22:44,870 --> 01:22:41,679

about this so-called collins elite yeah

2297

01:22:47,990 --> 01:22:44,880

he's describing what his source

2298

01:22:50,310 --> 01:22:48,000

is telling him that that

2299

01:22:51,350 --> 01:22:50,320

his guy who's a member of this group the

2300

01:22:53,110 --> 01:22:51,360

collins elite

2301
01:22:54,709 --> 01:22:53,120
describing what this so-called collins

2302
01:22:56,950 --> 01:22:54,719
elite is and essentially

2303
01:22:58,149 --> 01:22:56,960
it's this group of federal agents

2304
01:23:01,030 --> 01:22:58,159
primarily from

2305
01:23:02,709 --> 01:23:01,040
military branches that was founded get

2306
01:23:05,430 --> 01:23:02,719
this in 1952

2307
01:23:06,390 --> 01:23:05,440
there's a loaded year right in the ufo

2308
01:23:10,310 --> 01:23:06,400
annals

2309
01:23:13,110 --> 01:23:10,320
they're founded in 1952 and

2310
01:23:13,669 --> 01:23:13,120
yeah these were the guys that um now

2311
01:23:20,870 --> 01:23:13,679
they

2312
01:23:21,669 --> 01:23:20,880
secret but formalized in 52. these were

2313
01:23:24,070 --> 01:23:21,679

guys

2314

01:23:25,510 --> 01:23:24,080

who had interviewed jack parsons before

2315

01:23:27,830 --> 01:23:25,520

he died

2316

01:23:29,110 --> 01:23:27,840

and these are the guys who like you're

2317

01:23:31,830 --> 01:23:29,120

saying

2318

01:23:32,629 --> 01:23:31,840

there's a faction of this group that

2319

01:23:35,790 --> 01:23:32,639

believes

2320

01:23:38,310 --> 01:23:35,800

the the the there are demonic

2321

01:23:39,750 --> 01:23:38,320

extraterrestrials were you know posing

2322

01:23:41,910 --> 01:23:39,760

as extraterrestrials

2323

01:23:44,310 --> 01:23:41,920

and that this kind of stuff has

2324

01:23:47,229 --> 01:23:44,320

something to do with it this in my mind

2325

01:23:48,470 --> 01:23:47,239

would be mostly uh in the the

2326

01:23:50,629 --> 01:23:48,480

inter-dimensionals

2327

01:23:51,750 --> 01:23:50,639

category right because i like you and i

2328

01:23:53,830 --> 01:23:51,760

i believe there are

2329

01:23:55,270 --> 01:23:53,840

extraterrestrial civilizations all over

2330

01:23:58,470 --> 01:23:55,280

the universe okay

2331

01:24:01,110 --> 01:23:58,480

and um but i i think

2332

01:24:01,990 --> 01:24:01,120

they're on to something with you know

2333

01:24:05,030 --> 01:24:02,000

because parsons

2334

01:24:07,189 --> 01:24:05,040

and hubbard uh believed it you know

2335

01:24:08,310 --> 01:24:07,199

parsons believed that he had opened the

2336

01:24:11,350 --> 01:24:08,320

gate and that's what

2337

01:24:13,189 --> 01:24:11,360

roswell was about you know and then but

2338

01:24:15,030 --> 01:24:13,199

so you had these guys messing with that

2339

01:24:17,750 --> 01:24:15,040

and this group the collins elite

2340

01:24:19,669 --> 01:24:17,760

so here we are in 2010 nick redfern's

2341

01:24:21,110 --> 01:24:19,679

describing from sources what this group

2342

01:24:23,270 --> 01:24:21,120

is and i'm sitting here reading this my

2343

01:24:25,750 --> 01:24:23,280

jaw's dropping because

2344

01:24:26,709 --> 01:24:25,760

everything they're describing describes

2345

01:24:31,510 --> 01:24:26,719

what i know

2346

01:24:34,470 --> 01:24:31,520

of my uncle's career to a t and

2347

01:24:36,310 --> 01:24:34,480

my career to a t i mean i've been

2348

01:24:38,390 --> 01:24:36,320

mentored by a guy who's teaching me all

2349

01:24:41,990 --> 01:24:38,400

this paranormal stuff

2350

01:24:44,629 --> 01:24:42,000

i become a military agent okay

2351

01:24:45,030 --> 01:24:44,639

i'm taught necromancy i'm taught all

2352

01:24:46,709 --> 01:24:45,040

this

2353

01:24:49,030 --> 01:24:46,719

you know i'm eventually taught you know

2354

01:24:52,229 --> 01:24:49,040

remote viewing um

2355

01:24:54,390 --> 01:24:52,239

and and it just it fits

2356

01:24:56,870 --> 01:24:54,400

and it just gives me goosebumps and i'm

2357

01:25:01,590 --> 01:25:00,070

okay my uncle was telling me

2358

01:25:03,189 --> 01:25:01,600

you need to learn how to do this stuff

2359

01:25:04,550 --> 01:25:03,199

because there's people expecting you to

2360

01:25:05,189 --> 01:25:04,560

know how to do it they're depending on

2361

01:25:07,910 --> 01:25:05,199

you

2362

01:25:09,270 --> 01:25:07,920

and he's being real secretive about this

2363

01:25:12,709 --> 01:25:09,280

whatever this group is

2364

01:25:15,189 --> 01:25:12,719

i uh to right now

2365

01:25:16,790 --> 01:25:15,199

i'm convinced until i learn you know

2366

01:25:18,390 --> 01:25:16,800

some data otherwise

2367

01:25:20,790 --> 01:25:18,400

that my uncle was grooming me for

2368

01:25:24,390 --> 01:25:20,800

whatever this collins elite is

2369

01:25:26,229 --> 01:25:24,400

hmm he passed away in 2016.

2370

01:25:27,990 --> 01:25:26,239

so i know i was gonna ask if he was

2371

01:25:31,110 --> 01:25:28,000

still around yeah yeah i'm not

2372

01:25:32,310 --> 01:25:31,120

i'm not able to press him on this or or

2373

01:25:36,390 --> 01:25:32,320

flat out ask him

2374

01:25:40,390 --> 01:25:36,400

but um it it's i i suspect

2375

01:25:43,110 --> 01:25:40,400

that that's what he was grooming me for

2376

01:25:44,070 --> 01:25:43,120

all right well with everything you've

2377

01:25:47,110 --> 01:25:44,080

come across

2378

01:25:48,310 --> 01:25:47,120

walter whether it was in you know the

2379

01:25:50,950 --> 01:25:48,320

surface level

2380

01:25:51,990 --> 01:25:50,960

positions that you held or um the stuff

2381

01:25:55,990 --> 01:25:52,000

you were looking at

2382

01:25:58,310 --> 01:25:56,000

on the side um alien abductions

2383

01:25:59,350 --> 01:25:58,320

i want to get your thoughts on this

2384

01:26:01,750 --> 01:25:59,360

because uh

2385

01:26:04,070 --> 01:26:01,760

there are a lot of people out there who

2386

01:26:07,189 --> 01:26:04,080

who claim that it's not only

2387

01:26:07,990 --> 01:26:07,199

aliens doing this but the military might

2388

01:26:10,709 --> 01:26:08,000

be involved

2389

01:26:11,590 --> 01:26:10,719

we have this like concept of military

2390

01:26:15,030 --> 01:26:11,600

abduction

2391

01:26:17,030 --> 01:26:15,040

staged pilots and stuff yeah so

2392

01:26:18,629 --> 01:26:17,040

i gotta ask and this isn't something i

2393

01:26:20,390 --> 01:26:18,639

ever tackle on the show

2394

01:26:22,629 --> 01:26:20,400

um it's a little out of my wheelhouse

2395

01:26:23,590 --> 01:26:22,639

but in all of your research with what

2396

01:26:26,310 --> 01:26:23,600

you've done

2397

01:26:27,110 --> 01:26:26,320

um have you ever come across an alien

2398

01:26:29,590 --> 01:26:27,120

abduction

2399

01:26:30,149 --> 01:26:29,600

first of all that you think is authentic

2400

01:26:36,550 --> 01:26:30,159

and

2401

01:26:39,590 --> 01:26:36,560

into this mylab thing at all

2402

01:26:42,070 --> 01:26:39,600

okay on the my lab thing uh

2403

01:26:43,350 --> 01:26:42,080

it's it's well and on the alien

2404

01:26:47,030 --> 01:26:43,360

abduction thing too

2405

01:26:49,750 --> 01:26:47,040

on abduct in abductions in general

2406

01:26:50,229 --> 01:26:49,760

i don't buy every story we hear because

2407

01:26:53,270 --> 01:26:50,239

you know

2408

01:26:55,270 --> 01:26:53,280

and we know why unfortunately

2409

01:26:59,270 --> 01:26:55,280

whether people are trying to just pull

2410

01:27:01,030 --> 01:26:59,280

off a hoax or just defraud people or

2411

01:27:02,470 --> 01:27:01,040

they they don't mean anything bad but

2412

01:27:03,030 --> 01:27:02,480

they just kind of want to be part of the

2413

01:27:05,270 --> 01:27:03,040

fun

2414

01:27:06,229 --> 01:27:05,280

you know whatever reason people will

2415

01:27:08,950 --> 01:27:06,239

make things up

2416

01:27:10,390 --> 01:27:08,960

we know that and i i think most of us

2417

01:27:11,110 --> 01:27:10,400

are pretty good at when we're hearing

2418

01:27:13,590 --> 01:27:11,120

something that

2419

01:27:14,550 --> 01:27:13,600

um that just doesn't sound you know

2420

01:27:16,870 --> 01:27:14,560

authentic right so

2421

01:27:18,229 --> 01:27:16,880

in in a general sense i think there's a

2422

01:27:21,910 --> 01:27:18,239

lot of stories out there where

2423

01:27:25,750 --> 01:27:21,920

where it's hogwash but

2424

01:27:28,629 --> 01:27:25,760

i think these abductions

2425

01:27:29,189 --> 01:27:28,639

some of them have happened i think in

2426

01:27:31,350 --> 01:27:29,199

general

2427

01:27:32,390 --> 01:27:31,360

this has happened it can happen on the

2428

01:27:37,030 --> 01:27:32,400

my labs thing

2429

01:27:39,030 --> 01:27:37,040

um i think it has happened because

2430

01:27:40,629 --> 01:27:39,040

i think we all see whether you've been

2431

01:27:42,070 --> 01:27:40,639

in the military or not i think we all

2432

01:27:44,070 --> 01:27:42,080

see and aware that

2433

01:27:45,830 --> 01:27:44,080

how they could do that right with the

2434

01:27:46,709 --> 01:27:45,840

with the resources they have available

2435

01:27:48,709 --> 01:27:46,719

to them and the

2436

01:27:50,149 --> 01:27:48,719

you know operational tactics and things

2437

01:27:53,990 --> 01:27:50,159

you you could see

2438

01:27:57,189 --> 01:27:54,000

how um a military unit could do that

2439

01:28:00,070 --> 01:27:57,199

so um you know

2440

01:28:02,229 --> 01:28:00,080

under certain circumstances yeah i'm

2441

01:28:04,709 --> 01:28:02,239

going to say it has been done because

2442

01:28:06,709 --> 01:28:04,719

you know i'm familiar with for instance

2443

01:28:08,870 --> 01:28:06,719

you guys have heard of rendition

2444

01:28:10,390 --> 01:28:08,880

right extraordinary rendition in the

2445

01:28:12,629 --> 01:28:10,400

intel world when you

2446

01:28:14,550 --> 01:28:12,639

you know pick grab a suspect or one of

2447

01:28:17,270 --> 01:28:14,560

their associates off the street

2448

01:28:18,149 --> 01:28:17,280

you know and you you're abducting them

2449

01:28:21,270 --> 01:28:18,159

essentially

2450

01:28:21,669 --> 01:28:21,280

right um or however you know you get

2451

01:28:24,070 --> 01:28:21,679

them

2452

01:28:24,950 --> 01:28:24,080

we know that extraordinary rendition is

2453

01:28:26,870 --> 01:28:24,960

a real thing

2454

01:28:28,950 --> 01:28:26,880

uh the agency got in trouble for that if

2455

01:28:31,110 --> 01:28:28,960

you recall that was all over the news

2456

01:28:33,750 --> 01:28:31,120

some years back so we know that's a real

2457

01:28:37,189 --> 01:28:33,760

thing and that's a much more

2458

01:28:39,030 --> 01:28:37,199

casual version of what's described in

2459

01:28:41,350 --> 01:28:39,040

these my lab situation so

2460

01:28:43,430 --> 01:28:41,360

the fact that i could easily see how it

2461

01:28:45,189 --> 01:28:43,440

could be done and i can think of reasons

2462

01:28:48,229 --> 01:28:45,199

it would be done

2463

01:28:48,950 --> 01:28:48,239

um i think that it probably has been

2464

01:28:51,350 --> 01:28:48,960

done

2465

01:28:52,390 --> 01:28:51,360

but i don't buy every story i hear same

2466

01:28:56,229 --> 01:28:52,400

with the

2467

01:28:56,870 --> 01:28:56,239

alien abductions i don't buy every story

2468

01:28:59,669 --> 01:28:56,880

i hear

2469

01:29:00,629 --> 01:28:59,679

so um you know it just it's kind of a

2470

01:29:02,950 --> 01:29:00,639

case-by-case

2471

01:29:03,830 --> 01:29:02,960

thing it's not a main part of any

2472

01:29:06,229 --> 01:29:03,840

research i've done

2473

01:29:07,669 --> 01:29:06,239

so i don't really have any off the top

2474

01:29:09,750 --> 01:29:07,679

of my head that i go oh

2475

01:29:11,990 --> 01:29:09,760

but if like we were to go through them

2476

01:29:13,990 --> 01:29:12,000

and it was one i was familiar with i go

2477

01:29:14,790 --> 01:29:14,000

oh yeah i think that is or oh no i don't

2478

01:29:17,990 --> 01:29:14,800

think that is

2479

01:29:20,950 --> 01:29:18,000

you know that right well like well

2480

01:29:22,470 --> 01:29:20,960

with the mylab thing uh why do you think

2481

01:29:24,550 --> 01:29:22,480

there would be a reason for them to do

2482

01:29:25,510 --> 01:29:24,560

that if you're willing to comment in

2483

01:29:28,550 --> 01:29:25,520

that

2484

01:29:30,310 --> 01:29:28,560

well um it could be similar to why they

2485

01:29:33,350 --> 01:29:30,320

do extraordinary renditions

2486

01:29:36,470 --> 01:29:33,360

um said person might

2487

01:29:39,750 --> 01:29:36,480

have you know proposed

2488

01:29:40,629 --> 01:29:39,760

some type of concern if not a threat so

2489

01:29:43,590 --> 01:29:40,639

they want to

2490

01:29:45,590 --> 01:29:43,600

get to that person before they take

2491

01:29:46,390 --> 01:29:45,600

whatever action that they fear they're

2492

01:29:49,189 --> 01:29:46,400

going to take

2493

01:29:50,470 --> 01:29:49,199

that that's just one possibility another

2494

01:29:52,870 --> 01:29:50,480

possibility is

2495

01:29:54,790 --> 01:29:52,880

maybe some type of really advanced

2496

01:29:57,350 --> 01:29:54,800

technology was being tested

2497

01:29:59,430 --> 01:29:57,360

but there was some danger about being in

2498

01:30:01,910 --> 01:29:59,440

the proximity of it like radiation

2499

01:30:02,870 --> 01:30:01,920

which uh has happened in a couple of uh

2500

01:30:05,510 --> 01:30:02,880

michael schratt

2501
01:30:06,550 --> 01:30:05,520
has has got a book on kendall right now

2502
01:30:08,870 --> 01:30:06,560
and he recently

2503
01:30:10,709 --> 01:30:08,880
uh talked about it in a talk where you

2504
01:30:12,310 --> 01:30:10,719
know he went through the details and

2505
01:30:14,310 --> 01:30:12,320
there was this family that

2506
01:30:15,990 --> 01:30:14,320
it looks like they were exposed because

2507
01:30:17,830 --> 01:30:16,000
the radiation they had and it was some

2508
01:30:21,189 --> 01:30:17,840
type of military technology well

2509
01:30:23,430 --> 01:30:21,199
i could see a my lab team uh

2510
01:30:24,709 --> 01:30:23,440
scooping somebody up in an instance like

2511
01:30:28,229 --> 01:30:24,719
that

2512
01:30:29,990 --> 01:30:28,239
security purposes

2513
01:30:32,229 --> 01:30:30,000

you know kind of on the spot or what

2514

01:30:34,310 --> 01:30:32,239

have you to

2515

01:30:36,310 --> 01:30:34,320

examine the person you know to see okay

2516

01:30:38,550 --> 01:30:36,320

what's the extent of this

2517

01:30:39,430 --> 01:30:38,560

okay what do they remember what do they

2518

01:30:41,590 --> 01:30:39,440

know now

2519

01:30:42,950 --> 01:30:41,600

um here's what's interesting is some

2520

01:30:45,830 --> 01:30:42,960

people describe

2521

01:30:46,870 --> 01:30:45,840

all sorts of weird things like the the

2522

01:30:48,709 --> 01:30:46,880

operatives will

2523

01:30:49,910 --> 01:30:48,719

walk through a wall or something like

2524

01:30:53,270 --> 01:30:49,920

that well

2525

01:30:56,390 --> 01:30:53,280

my mind goes back to we know in mk ultra

2526

01:30:57,110 --> 01:30:56,400

back in the 50s and 60s they had already

2527

01:31:01,270 --> 01:30:57,120

developed

2528

01:31:03,910 --> 01:31:01,280

an aerosol lsd so if in the 50s

2529

01:31:05,350 --> 01:31:03,920

they could spray an aerosol lsd that

2530

01:31:08,390 --> 01:31:05,360

would get people loopy

2531

01:31:12,470 --> 01:31:08,400

you know um imagine what they can do

2532

01:31:15,510 --> 01:31:12,480

since just the year 2000 with um

2533

01:31:16,149 --> 01:31:15,520

some type of hallucinogenic injected

2534

01:31:18,790 --> 01:31:16,159

into your

2535

01:31:20,070 --> 01:31:18,800

breathing environment okay so that

2536

01:31:21,510 --> 01:31:20,080

you're in an altered state of

2537

01:31:22,709 --> 01:31:21,520

consciousness so it looks like that

2538

01:31:23,990 --> 01:31:22,719

team's walking through the wall and

2539

01:31:24,709 --> 01:31:24,000

they're not really walking through the

2540

01:31:26,310 --> 01:31:24,719

wall but

2541

01:31:27,750 --> 01:31:26,320

you know you're having that kind of

2542

01:31:30,229 --> 01:31:27,760

psychedelic experience

2543

01:31:32,709 --> 01:31:30,239

and maybe they've refined it so well

2544

01:31:35,830 --> 01:31:32,719

that you can't tell that you're high

2545

01:31:39,430 --> 01:31:35,840

right yeah um uh

2546

01:31:42,870 --> 01:31:39,440

and and you know if they can do that

2547

01:31:43,990 --> 01:31:42,880

we know that um you know there have been

2548

01:31:46,470 --> 01:31:44,000

developed

2549

01:31:47,750 --> 01:31:46,480

by cia and other you know government

2550

01:31:52,390 --> 01:31:47,760

labs and stuff

2551
01:31:54,550 --> 01:31:52,400
um other means to alter your perception

2552
01:31:55,830 --> 01:31:54,560
and so if they're wearing some type of

2553
01:31:57,990 --> 01:31:55,840
protective suit

2554
01:31:59,910 --> 01:31:58,000
and they've used these other means well

2555
01:32:00,870 --> 01:31:59,920
that can be interpreted to be any kind

2556
01:32:03,030 --> 01:32:00,880
of thing

2557
01:32:04,709 --> 01:32:03,040
and and you never know they could play

2558
01:32:07,030 --> 01:32:04,719
mind games like

2559
01:32:07,830 --> 01:32:07,040
you know it's some type of oxygen mask

2560
01:32:09,189 --> 01:32:07,840
but hey

2561
01:32:11,030 --> 01:32:09,199
let's paint the thing to look like an

2562
01:32:12,470 --> 01:32:11,040
alien face because

2563
01:32:14,390 --> 01:32:12,480

we're going to have this person under

2564

01:32:15,430 --> 01:32:14,400

the influence they're going to describe

2565

01:32:17,510 --> 01:32:15,440

an alien face

2566

01:32:18,950 --> 01:32:17,520

plausible deniability right there you

2567

01:32:20,310 --> 01:32:18,960

know so everyone's going to think

2568

01:32:22,790 --> 01:32:20,320

they're crazy yeah

2569

01:32:23,590 --> 01:32:22,800

yeah so what my my point is you can go

2570

01:32:25,910 --> 01:32:23,600

back and see

2571

01:32:28,229 --> 01:32:25,920

all these kinds of things that the that

2572

01:32:30,870 --> 01:32:28,239

the military and the cia were

2573

01:32:32,070 --> 01:32:30,880

developing as far as the perception of

2574

01:32:34,149 --> 01:32:32,080

people

2575

01:32:35,750 --> 01:32:34,159

you know um involved with whatever

2576
01:32:36,950 --> 01:32:35,760
they're doing and how they messed with

2577
01:32:38,629 --> 01:32:36,960
their perception

2578
01:32:39,910 --> 01:32:38,639
and you look at the history of that and

2579
01:32:41,669 --> 01:32:39,920
then you look at the things people are

2580
01:32:44,629 --> 01:32:41,679
describing in my labs

2581
01:32:45,910 --> 01:32:44,639
and you realize oh okay yeah these teams

2582
01:32:47,750 --> 01:32:45,920
could be employing

2583
01:32:48,950 --> 01:32:47,760
there could be an electronic signal

2584
01:32:51,590 --> 01:32:48,960
technology

2585
01:32:53,270 --> 01:32:51,600
that messes with your perception i mean

2586
01:32:54,870 --> 01:32:53,280
they've already got that crowd control

2587
01:32:56,470 --> 01:32:54,880
stuff that

2588
01:32:58,390 --> 01:32:56,480

i'm shocked that we didn't see that

2589

01:33:00,390 --> 01:32:58,400

deployed in the last

2590

01:33:02,310 --> 01:33:00,400

four years to be honest it's that it's

2591

01:33:04,629 --> 01:33:02,320

like that thumper technology

2592

01:33:06,470 --> 01:33:04,639

it's the the brainwave thing that makes

2593

01:33:07,750 --> 01:33:06,480

people collapse and throw up all over

2594

01:33:11,110 --> 01:33:07,760

themselves and it's just

2595

01:33:13,189 --> 01:33:11,120

it's got off all these things and yet

2596

01:33:15,189 --> 01:33:13,199

this stuff was developed 10 or 15 years

2597

01:33:17,189 --> 01:33:15,199

ago for crowd control stuff

2598

01:33:19,189 --> 01:33:17,199

i'm i'm really shocked we didn't see

2599

01:33:19,590 --> 01:33:19,199

that deployed in the last five years i

2600

01:33:22,870 --> 01:33:19,600

mean

2601
01:33:23,270 --> 01:33:22,880
seriously it's kind of weird and um but

2602
01:33:24,470 --> 01:33:23,280
but

2603
01:33:27,270 --> 01:33:24,480
you know they're developing things like

2604
01:33:29,110 --> 01:33:27,280
that so um

2605
01:33:30,229 --> 01:33:29,120
but my lab situations where again if

2606
01:33:31,350 --> 01:33:30,239
you're exposed to something and they

2607
01:33:33,350 --> 01:33:31,360
need to examine you

2608
01:33:35,030 --> 01:33:33,360
if they if they take you for whatever

2609
01:33:37,030 --> 01:33:35,040
reason is some type of threat or concern

2610
01:33:38,310 --> 01:33:37,040
they need to you know

2611
01:33:40,070 --> 01:33:38,320
get close to you and get you off the

2612
01:33:43,189 --> 01:33:40,080
street or whatever i i could see that

2613
01:33:45,030 --> 01:33:43,199

um you know maybe you did

2614

01:33:46,550 --> 01:33:45,040

see something you weren't supposed to

2615

01:33:49,510 --> 01:33:46,560

see

2616

01:33:49,990 --> 01:33:49,520

and you know they they want to do

2617

01:33:53,030 --> 01:33:50,000

something

2618

01:33:56,390 --> 01:33:53,040

to make you doubt what you saw or or

2619

01:33:57,990 --> 01:33:56,400

under sedation they um

2620

01:33:59,350 --> 01:33:58,000

they're able to ask everything they need

2621

01:34:01,910 --> 01:33:59,360

to ask and then when you come out of it

2622

01:34:04,149 --> 01:34:01,920

you don't remember the interrogation

2623

01:34:05,270 --> 01:34:04,159

yeah that's possible too so it it could

2624

01:34:07,270 --> 01:34:05,280

be those are just

2625

01:34:09,110 --> 01:34:07,280

a few examples off the top of my head i

2626

01:34:12,149 --> 01:34:09,120

can think of um

2627

01:34:13,750 --> 01:34:12,159

and there certainly be more yeah that's

2628

01:34:16,790 --> 01:34:13,760

totally fair yeah um

2629

01:34:19,430 --> 01:34:16,800

well little side track from that

2630

01:34:22,310 --> 01:34:19,440

question walter um

2631

01:34:23,990 --> 01:34:22,320

we've heard that there have been spooks

2632

01:34:27,189 --> 01:34:24,000

and we've heard this for years

2633

01:34:28,229 --> 01:34:27,199

um at these ufo conferences mining

2634

01:34:31,669 --> 01:34:28,239

information

2635

01:34:33,510 --> 01:34:31,679

um is this is this true

2636

01:34:35,750 --> 01:34:33,520

have you ever come across someone doing

2637

01:34:40,310 --> 01:34:35,760

that or being at conferences

2638

01:34:42,950 --> 01:34:40,320

yeah yeah i've witnessed it um

2639

01:34:44,310 --> 01:34:42,960

i've gone to co i went to conferences as

2640

01:34:47,109 --> 01:34:44,320

an osi agent and

2641

01:34:48,070 --> 01:34:47,119

observed now i was looking for specific

2642

01:34:51,669 --> 01:34:48,080

things

2643

01:34:53,830 --> 01:34:51,679

i i was looking for foreign nationals

2644

01:34:55,430 --> 01:34:53,840

i had nothing the reason i was there had

2645

01:34:56,950 --> 01:34:55,440

nothing to do with american flying

2646

01:34:57,830 --> 01:34:56,960

saucer enthusiasts because i'm one of

2647

01:35:01,030 --> 01:34:57,840

them too

2648

01:35:02,950 --> 01:35:01,040

you know believe me i'm there you know

2649

01:35:04,550 --> 01:35:02,960

as an agent and i'm looking for specific

2650

01:35:05,030 --> 01:35:04,560

things that are national security

2651
01:35:06,470 --> 01:35:05,040
related

2652
01:35:07,750 --> 01:35:06,480
but the other half of me is going oh

2653
01:35:09,270 --> 01:35:07,760
listen to this guy tell this flying

2654
01:35:10,629 --> 01:35:09,280
saucer story it's totally cool yeah

2655
01:35:12,950 --> 01:35:10,639
you know because i'm a flying saucer

2656
01:35:14,070 --> 01:35:12,960
nerd too so you know it was perfect but

2657
01:35:17,030 --> 01:35:14,080
yeah so um

2658
01:35:18,229 --> 01:35:17,040
and i've been at other events where you

2659
01:35:20,229 --> 01:35:18,239
know i'm 99

2660
01:35:21,669 --> 01:35:20,239
sure the guys i pointed out you know

2661
01:35:23,510 --> 01:35:21,679
anybody that's been in the military

2662
01:35:25,109 --> 01:35:23,520
around military people it's no joke we

2663
01:35:27,030 --> 01:35:25,119

make a joke about it but

2664

01:35:29,430 --> 01:35:27,040

you really can tell by the way they

2665

01:35:31,430 --> 01:35:29,440

dress and the haircuts

2666

01:35:33,910 --> 01:35:31,440

and stuff you you can tell the guys that

2667

01:35:35,990 --> 01:35:33,920

aren't like undercover guys

2668

01:35:37,430 --> 01:35:36,000

it's hilarious to some you know with

2669

01:35:39,669 --> 01:35:37,440

some of them but even the ones that

2670

01:35:42,070 --> 01:35:39,679

aren't the overtly nerdy guys

2671

01:35:43,270 --> 01:35:42,080

you know i'm usually pretty good at

2672

01:35:45,830 --> 01:35:43,280

telling okay yeah

2673

01:35:47,030 --> 01:35:45,840

that guy is probably you know what i

2674

01:35:49,510 --> 01:35:47,040

think is and then there's

2675

01:35:50,149 --> 01:35:49,520

some behavior that like backs that up

2676

01:35:53,350 --> 01:35:50,159

you know

2677

01:35:55,910 --> 01:35:53,360

yeah uh so that makes sense

2678

01:35:57,910 --> 01:35:55,920

yeah and it does make sense for you know

2679

01:36:00,790 --> 01:35:57,920

because think about it what if you have

2680

01:36:01,590 --> 01:36:00,800

take um take a guy like you know well

2681

01:36:04,790 --> 01:36:01,600

our

2682

01:36:07,590 --> 01:36:04,800

mccandlish

2683

01:36:08,310 --> 01:36:07,600

um who passed away a couple of months

2684

01:36:11,030 --> 01:36:08,320

ago

2685

01:36:11,990 --> 01:36:11,040

uh let's say some let's say he's when

2686

01:36:13,910 --> 01:36:12,000

he's talking about the

2687

01:36:15,910 --> 01:36:13,920

arv that he did the drawing for and

2688

01:36:18,310 --> 01:36:15,920

everything or he's talking about some

2689

01:36:21,030 --> 01:36:18,320

you know specific ufo that was witnessed

2690

01:36:22,390 --> 01:36:21,040

let's say that what he's talking about

2691

01:36:25,030 --> 01:36:22,400

really is something

2692

01:36:25,669 --> 01:36:25,040

that was a classified craft being talked

2693

01:36:27,350 --> 01:36:25,679

about

2694

01:36:29,350 --> 01:36:27,360

and let's say this is the first time

2695

01:36:30,070 --> 01:36:29,360

he's talked details about it in public

2696

01:36:32,790 --> 01:36:30,080

forum right

2697

01:36:34,390 --> 01:36:32,800

well yeah you're gonna have your your

2698

01:36:37,510 --> 01:36:34,400

air force or your navy

2699

01:36:39,990 --> 01:36:37,520

you know guys or whoever whatever branch

2700

01:36:41,669 --> 01:36:40,000

this owns this thing

2701
01:36:43,750 --> 01:36:41,679
they're gonna have their guys there to

2702
01:36:44,229 --> 01:36:43,760
watch the talk and to take the details

2703
01:36:46,390 --> 01:36:44,239
and say

2704
01:36:47,750 --> 01:36:46,400
okay you know you come back and you say

2705
01:36:49,350 --> 01:36:47,760
write up your report it's like

2706
01:36:50,950 --> 01:36:49,360
yeah this is how much he knows because

2707
01:36:51,990 --> 01:36:50,960
this is what he described this is what

2708
01:36:53,830 --> 01:36:52,000
it looks like

2709
01:36:55,430 --> 01:36:53,840
you know so and and that's not a

2710
01:36:57,830 --> 01:36:55,440
sinister thing you're just going there

2711
01:36:58,310 --> 01:36:57,840
to attend and see what this researcher

2712
01:37:00,070 --> 01:36:58,320
knows

2713
01:37:02,229 --> 01:37:00,080

you know and you're just going to report

2714

01:37:04,390 --> 01:37:02,239

that so you can figure out okay

2715

01:37:05,590 --> 01:37:04,400

how did that get out or oh gee gosh darn

2716

01:37:08,709 --> 01:37:05,600

we got to be more careful

2717

01:37:12,629 --> 01:37:08,719

that kind of thing um you know

2718

01:37:16,229 --> 01:37:12,639

uh so there's there's legitimate reasons

2719

01:37:19,350 --> 01:37:16,239

for these people to be at these events

2720

01:37:21,830 --> 01:37:19,360

um but it's not so much uh

2721

01:37:22,629 --> 01:37:21,840

nefarious but like i assume they show up

2722

01:37:25,990 --> 01:37:22,639

at at

2723

01:37:29,750 --> 01:37:26,000

tech conferences or uh

2724

01:37:31,990 --> 01:37:29,760

spy conferences you know like that

2725

01:37:32,790 --> 01:37:32,000

the spy tech type of industry yeah

2726

01:37:34,070 --> 01:37:32,800

they'll go

2727

01:37:35,830 --> 01:37:34,080

because sometimes you go there and it's

2728

01:37:36,629 --> 01:37:35,840

like oh is there anything we can use you

2729

01:37:39,189 --> 01:37:36,639

know

2730

01:37:40,149 --> 01:37:39,199

yeah or you run into every person you've

2731

01:37:43,109 --> 01:37:40,159

ever worked with

2732

01:37:44,550 --> 01:37:43,119

yeah yeah yeah guys you know like oh

2733

01:37:47,430 --> 01:37:44,560

you're working for them now but yeah

2734

01:37:48,390 --> 01:37:47,440

it's there's legitimate non-nefarious

2735

01:37:50,390 --> 01:37:48,400

reasons

2736

01:37:51,669 --> 01:37:50,400

for these people to show up now some

2737

01:37:53,430 --> 01:37:51,679

people

2738

01:37:54,870 --> 01:37:53,440

look i i get it you know when you're a

2739

01:37:55,830 --> 01:37:54,880

civilian you've never been in that world

2740

01:37:57,669 --> 01:37:55,840

my uncle told me

2741

01:37:58,950 --> 01:37:57,679

before i started my career he goes look

2742

01:38:02,149 --> 01:37:58,960

uh he goes

2743

01:38:03,669 --> 01:38:02,159

um get comfortable with your

2744

01:38:05,430 --> 01:38:03,679

you're never really going to have true

2745

01:38:06,550 --> 01:38:05,440

privacy he says

2746

01:38:09,030 --> 01:38:06,560

you know just get comfortable with that

2747

01:38:09,669 --> 01:38:09,040

so it never bothered me i mean to this

2748

01:38:12,390 --> 01:38:09,679

day if

2749

01:38:14,629 --> 01:38:12,400

if they were watching me i because i

2750

01:38:17,590 --> 01:38:14,639

ain't doing anything that

2751
01:38:18,229 --> 01:38:17,600
you know i wouldn't cop to you know yeah

2752
01:38:21,510 --> 01:38:18,239
it's like i

2753
01:38:23,350 --> 01:38:21,520
i i'm i'm a regular boring guy you know

2754
01:38:24,629 --> 01:38:23,360
i research my weird stuff i have my

2755
01:38:26,550 --> 01:38:24,639
weird sense of humor so

2756
01:38:28,390 --> 01:38:26,560
i don't worry about it but you know i

2757
01:38:30,870 --> 01:38:28,400
get it there's folks that

2758
01:38:32,709 --> 01:38:30,880
you know just the idea that agents like

2759
01:38:33,109 --> 01:38:32,719
that would show up at a ufo conference

2760
01:38:35,030 --> 01:38:33,119
and

2761
01:38:36,629 --> 01:38:35,040
you know be making notes say oh oh

2762
01:38:37,109 --> 01:38:36,639
that's that's that's not right they

2763
01:38:38,950 --> 01:38:37,119

should be

2764

01:38:40,790 --> 01:38:38,960

open about that but you know you never

2765

01:38:44,070 --> 01:38:40,800

really know why they're there

2766

01:38:46,070 --> 01:38:44,080

and that that mystery you know

2767

01:38:47,270 --> 01:38:46,080

that i get it that kind of makes people

2768

01:38:49,750 --> 01:38:47,280

nervous

2769

01:38:51,590 --> 01:38:49,760

you know do you uh when you have things

2770

01:38:52,470 --> 01:38:51,600

like the dodie situation and all that in

2771

01:38:54,390 --> 01:38:52,480

the mix

2772

01:38:56,229 --> 01:38:54,400

you know you go okay yeah you know that

2773

01:38:58,950 --> 01:38:56,239

doesn't help

2774

01:38:59,430 --> 01:38:58,960

right right and i know we got the dodie

2775

01:39:01,510 --> 01:38:59,440

stuff

2776

01:39:02,870 --> 01:39:01,520

in the other one so we won't go into

2777

01:39:05,990 --> 01:39:02,880

that um well

2778

01:39:09,350 --> 01:39:06,000

do you ever walter do you ever worry

2779

01:39:13,270 --> 01:39:09,360

that someone you have um targeted

2780

01:39:16,629 --> 01:39:13,280

or um double crossed in the past

2781

01:39:18,870 --> 01:39:16,639

ever like finding you or like

2782

01:39:20,550 --> 01:39:18,880

coming back for revenge or anything like

2783

01:39:23,590 --> 01:39:20,560

that

2784

01:39:27,030 --> 01:39:23,600

the only concern

2785

01:39:27,750 --> 01:39:27,040

um that i i've have to keep an eye out

2786

01:39:30,629 --> 01:39:27,760

for

2787

01:39:31,430 --> 01:39:30,639

would be from my counter terrorism days

2788

01:39:34,709 --> 01:39:31,440

and

2789

01:39:35,669 --> 01:39:34,719

uh you know my family because of what

2790

01:39:38,070 --> 01:39:35,679

i've been into

2791

01:39:39,750 --> 01:39:38,080

you know professionally for years they

2792

01:39:40,149 --> 01:39:39,760

they're they have certain instructions

2793

01:39:42,390 --> 01:39:40,159

like

2794

01:39:44,229 --> 01:39:42,400

when i was overtly an agent a

2795

01:39:45,750 --> 01:39:44,239

badge-carrying gun-toting agent you know

2796

01:39:48,550 --> 01:39:45,760

i had to tell him look

2797

01:39:50,950 --> 01:39:48,560

if we're ever out somewhere and and you

2798

01:39:53,189 --> 01:39:50,960

know some guy comes in to rob the place

2799

01:39:53,990 --> 01:39:53,199

you keep your mouth shut you don't panic

2800

01:39:56,390 --> 01:39:54,000

and say walter

2801
01:39:58,629 --> 01:39:56,400
shoot him because it's my discretion as

2802
01:40:00,470 --> 01:39:58,639
to whether what i will do but just

2803
01:40:01,750 --> 01:40:00,480
just because i have a gun and a badge

2804
01:40:02,629 --> 01:40:01,760
just keep your mouth shut essentially

2805
01:40:04,550 --> 01:40:02,639
anyway that's a

2806
01:40:06,149 --> 01:40:04,560
that's a different kind of thing but in

2807
01:40:07,189 --> 01:40:06,159
in because i worked in you know the

2808
01:40:10,629 --> 01:40:07,199
spook world

2809
01:40:14,149 --> 01:40:10,639
you know i told them to always tell me

2810
01:40:17,350 --> 01:40:14,159
as immediately as possible if

2811
01:40:18,790 --> 01:40:17,360
anyone they know or particularly a

2812
01:40:19,350 --> 01:40:18,800
stranger but even if it's someone they

2813
01:40:22,310 --> 01:40:19,360

know

2814

01:40:23,669 --> 01:40:22,320

if if a foreign-born foreign national

2815

01:40:26,229 --> 01:40:23,679

person they know

2816

01:40:27,350 --> 01:40:26,239

starts asking questions about me just

2817

01:40:30,229 --> 01:40:27,360

please

2818

01:40:30,950 --> 01:40:30,239

let me know as soon as possible and no

2819

01:40:33,830 --> 01:40:30,960

don't talk

2820

01:40:35,990 --> 01:40:33,840

my career don't brag about you know your

2821

01:40:38,870 --> 01:40:36,000

brother's this your sons that

2822

01:40:41,430 --> 01:40:38,880

just you know be polite and be keep it

2823

01:40:43,750 --> 01:40:41,440

vague but if it's a foreign national

2824

01:40:45,590 --> 01:40:43,760

i have to know about it you know as

2825

01:40:48,790 --> 01:40:45,600

immediately as possible

2826

01:40:52,390 --> 01:40:48,800

um that

2827

01:40:55,270 --> 01:40:52,400

i mean yeah that's happened where

2828

01:40:56,550 --> 01:40:55,280

uh you know one sibling couldn't resist

2829

01:40:58,229 --> 01:40:56,560

you know blah blah blah blah blah

2830

01:41:00,310 --> 01:40:58,239

blah my brother and one of these times

2831

01:41:01,910 --> 01:41:00,320

it was a it was a foreign national guy

2832

01:41:04,870 --> 01:41:01,920

who had a past in there and

2833

01:41:06,629 --> 01:41:04,880

i'm like oh so you know i i and i

2834

01:41:10,229 --> 01:41:06,639

explained to my family said look

2835

01:41:11,109 --> 01:41:10,239

um when you do this um i have to report

2836

01:41:17,109 --> 01:41:11,119

it

2837

01:41:18,870 --> 01:41:17,119

just don't talk about me you know around

2838

01:41:19,350 --> 01:41:18,880

these folks and and the reason i have to

2839

01:41:22,470 --> 01:41:19,360

do that

2840

01:41:25,109 --> 01:41:22,480

is you know yeah just in case

2841

01:41:26,070 --> 01:41:25,119

you know somebody were to come here

2842

01:41:27,669 --> 01:41:26,080

looking for

2843

01:41:29,430 --> 01:41:27,679

you know group of people or certain

2844

01:41:31,510 --> 01:41:29,440

individuals or whatever now

2845

01:41:32,950 --> 01:41:31,520

has that happened in you know

2846

01:41:37,510 --> 01:41:32,960

specifically with that

2847

01:41:39,510 --> 01:41:37,520

in that way no um and honestly the

2848

01:41:40,709 --> 01:41:39,520

the farther you get away from your

2849

01:41:43,910 --> 01:41:40,719

operational time

2850

01:41:44,709 --> 01:41:43,920

the less likely you know right it's

2851
01:41:46,950 --> 01:41:44,719
usually

2852
01:41:48,149 --> 01:41:46,960
it's a concern while you're doing that

2853
01:41:50,790 --> 01:41:48,159
work big time

2854
01:41:52,390 --> 01:41:50,800
and right after you stop for a while but

2855
01:41:55,990 --> 01:41:52,400
the farther you get away so

2856
01:41:57,350 --> 01:41:56,000
i left that work now oh it's been 15

2857
01:41:59,669 --> 01:41:57,360
years now

2858
01:42:01,430 --> 01:41:59,679
so you know the farther i get away from

2859
01:42:03,750 --> 01:42:01,440
it um

2860
01:42:05,910 --> 01:42:03,760
and i don't have any deep dark uh you

2861
01:42:09,189 --> 01:42:05,920
know like you see in the movies where

2862
01:42:11,910 --> 01:42:09,199
you know ivan is going to come at me for

2863
01:42:12,709 --> 01:42:11,920

you know yeah and kidnap my dog and my

2864

01:42:14,629 --> 01:42:12,719

mom and

2865

01:42:16,390 --> 01:42:14,639

you know i i don't have to be like liam

2866

01:42:18,629 --> 01:42:16,400

neeson you know i mean we do have

2867

01:42:19,990 --> 01:42:18,639

a particular set of skills i mean and

2868

01:42:23,510 --> 01:42:20,000

all joking aside

2869

01:42:25,990 --> 01:42:23,520

it's uh i if i had to well i

2870

01:42:27,350 --> 01:42:26,000

look anybody i'm not special anybody

2871

01:42:29,590 --> 01:42:27,360

with my experience level

2872

01:42:31,669 --> 01:42:29,600

okay no matter how old you get if

2873

01:42:34,790 --> 01:42:31,679

something came up and i had to

2874

01:42:35,510 --> 01:42:34,800

disappear and i i still know how to do

2875

01:42:39,510 --> 01:42:35,520

that stuff

2876

01:42:41,669 --> 01:42:39,520

i mean i could i could just completely

2877

01:42:42,790 --> 01:42:41,679

get away and where no one would be able

2878

01:42:45,830 --> 01:42:42,800

to find me

2879

01:42:47,590 --> 01:42:45,840

um you know because that's just it's

2880

01:42:49,350 --> 01:42:47,600

easier than you think

2881

01:42:52,070 --> 01:42:49,360

you know when you've been in that and

2882

01:42:56,709 --> 01:42:52,080

there's um like if i'm traveling

2883

01:43:00,709 --> 01:42:56,719

outside the country um i can go

2884

01:43:03,510 --> 01:43:00,719

to certain places

2885

01:43:05,030 --> 01:43:03,520

and it's not it you know i can go to

2886

01:43:08,070 --> 01:43:05,040

certain places

2887

01:43:09,430 --> 01:43:08,080

a certain name and that say everything

2888

01:43:10,390 --> 01:43:09,440

and then i would be brought into

2889

01:43:13,830 --> 01:43:10,400

sanctuary

2890

01:43:17,270 --> 01:43:13,840

so to speak um so you know there's that

2891

01:43:18,950 --> 01:43:17,280

and um like uh uh i want to be traveling

2892

01:43:21,030 --> 01:43:18,960

with my son and my nephew here

2893

01:43:22,709 --> 01:43:21,040

soon you know when things settle down

2894

01:43:23,990 --> 01:43:22,719

and open up more and stuff

2895

01:43:25,990 --> 01:43:24,000

they've never been anywhere i'd like to

2896

01:43:28,310 --> 01:43:26,000

take them to south america or europe but

2897

01:43:29,270 --> 01:43:28,320

i mean i will before we go i'll be

2898

01:43:32,390 --> 01:43:29,280

instructing them

2899

01:43:35,189 --> 01:43:32,400

on you know you will

2900

01:43:35,830 --> 01:43:35,199

listen to what i say about safety things

2901

01:43:38,310 --> 01:43:35,840

um

2902

01:43:39,990 --> 01:43:38,320

should something happen your your ears

2903

01:43:41,750 --> 01:43:40,000

are open your mouth is shut you'll do

2904

01:43:45,669 --> 01:43:41,760

exactly as i say

2905

01:43:47,430 --> 01:43:45,679

um you know and i'll i know i will

2906

01:43:47,750 --> 01:43:47,440

always know where certain things are

2907

01:43:49,270 --> 01:43:47,760

like

2908

01:43:50,790 --> 01:43:49,280

i'll always know where the embassy or

2909

01:43:51,669 --> 01:43:50,800

the consulate or this office or that

2910

01:43:53,430 --> 01:43:51,679

office is

2911

01:43:54,950 --> 01:43:53,440

you know should something happen that

2912

01:43:57,750 --> 01:43:54,960

kind of thing so

2913

01:43:58,550 --> 01:43:57,760

um you know there's there's there's

2914

01:44:00,470 --> 01:43:58,560

always that

2915

01:44:02,629 --> 01:44:00,480

and that can be not just because you

2916

01:44:05,830 --> 01:44:02,639

know there's someone after me

2917

01:44:09,350 --> 01:44:05,840

but it's it's knowing how to operate

2918

01:44:12,149 --> 01:44:09,360

that much safer because i've operated

2919

01:44:14,470 --> 01:44:12,159

you know in many places around the world

2920

01:44:17,830 --> 01:44:14,480

so i kind of know how to

2921

01:44:20,390 --> 01:44:17,840

i know how to get to safety um you know

2922

01:44:21,350 --> 01:44:20,400

should should anything happen and that's

2923

01:44:24,629 --> 01:44:21,360

useful

2924

01:44:27,350 --> 01:44:24,639

you know that's oh god man i can imagine

2925

01:44:28,550 --> 01:44:27,360

i mean a like you're the buddy i want to

2926

01:44:30,629 --> 01:44:28,560

travel with now

2927

01:44:32,310 --> 01:44:30,639

knowing you know exactly where to go if

2928

01:44:34,629 --> 01:44:32,320

anything goes down and b

2929

01:44:35,350 --> 01:44:34,639

if i don't hear from you for three

2930

01:44:37,430 --> 01:44:35,360

months

2931

01:44:39,510 --> 01:44:37,440

at a time i'm gonna be like bosley's

2932

01:44:40,950 --> 01:44:39,520

back on the job

2933

01:44:42,709 --> 01:44:40,960

i'm not gonna assume he's dead somewhere

2934

01:44:45,750 --> 01:44:42,719

but you know i i wanna say this

2935

01:44:48,310 --> 01:44:45,760

though i wanna say this 90

2936

01:44:48,790 --> 01:44:48,320

of staying safe you know like that and

2937

01:44:52,149 --> 01:44:48,800

travel

2938

01:44:55,030 --> 01:44:52,159

you 90 of it is just it it's

2939

01:44:56,950 --> 01:44:55,040

all how you you've traveled it's all how

2940

01:44:57,990 --> 01:44:56,960

you behave it's all how you carry

2941

01:45:00,149 --> 01:44:58,000

yourself it's all

2942

01:45:01,430 --> 01:45:00,159

your situational awareness you know the

2943

01:45:03,109 --> 01:45:01,440

big thing i tell

2944

01:45:04,470 --> 01:45:03,119

our fellow americans who have never

2945

01:45:07,669 --> 01:45:04,480

traveled before i go

2946

01:45:08,550 --> 01:45:07,679

don't be the ugly american because

2947

01:45:12,550 --> 01:45:08,560

you'll be a lot

2948

01:45:14,790 --> 01:45:12,560

safer if you don't be an idiot

2949

01:45:16,070 --> 01:45:14,800

don't be emblazoned with the american

2950

01:45:18,709 --> 01:45:16,080

flag on your clothes

2951
01:45:20,149 --> 01:45:18,719
oh my gosh don't you know hey i'm from

2952
01:45:21,990 --> 01:45:20,159
america

2953
01:45:23,350 --> 01:45:22,000
don't do that because you're not at

2954
01:45:25,030 --> 01:45:23,360
epcot

2955
01:45:26,550 --> 01:45:25,040
you're going to places where this is

2956
01:45:28,149 --> 01:45:26,560
this is the real world this is where

2957
01:45:29,590 --> 01:45:28,159
these people live this is their home you

2958
01:45:32,070 --> 01:45:29,600
know you're not at epcot

2959
01:45:33,030 --> 01:45:32,080
not at disneyland you know this isn't an

2960
01:45:34,950 --> 01:45:33,040
amusement park

2961
01:45:36,149 --> 01:45:34,960
you know and just be kind of low-key

2962
01:45:38,390 --> 01:45:36,159
keep it nice

2963
01:45:39,430 --> 01:45:38,400

you know and learn how to blend and

2964

01:45:41,510 --> 01:45:39,440

disappear

2965

01:45:43,030 --> 01:45:41,520

yeah i i've got it's funny um for the

2966

01:45:45,270 --> 01:45:43,040

longest time

2967

01:45:46,550 --> 01:45:45,280

family members would notice that i had a

2968

01:45:48,790 --> 01:45:46,560

lot of clothes

2969

01:45:51,109 --> 01:45:48,800

that are what we call oatmeal you know a

2970

01:45:51,669 --> 01:45:51,119

lot of gray and khaki brown or tears

2971

01:45:53,910 --> 01:45:51,679

yeah

2972

01:45:56,310 --> 01:45:53,920

because the work i was doing those

2973

01:45:57,669 --> 01:45:56,320

colors are hard in a crowd to pick up

2974

01:45:59,510 --> 01:45:57,679

you know with the naked eye or if

2975

01:46:01,270 --> 01:45:59,520

someone's you know so you kind of

2976

01:46:02,709 --> 01:46:01,280

disappear into a crowd a lot easier with

2977

01:46:04,790 --> 01:46:02,719

oatmeal colored clothes

2978

01:46:06,070 --> 01:46:04,800

it was a few years before i got out of

2979

01:46:08,790 --> 01:46:06,080

the habit of buying

2980

01:46:09,830 --> 01:46:08,800

those shades of clothes you know now you

2981

01:46:11,510 --> 01:46:09,840

know there's

2982

01:46:13,750 --> 01:46:11,520

this isn't an example but i got more

2983

01:46:15,669 --> 01:46:13,760

colorful things now because for years

2984

01:46:17,109 --> 01:46:15,679

i really wouldn't wear unless i was

2985

01:46:18,310 --> 01:46:17,119

wearing a suit in the office

2986

01:46:20,310 --> 01:46:18,320

you know i'd have a little fun with

2987

01:46:22,629 --> 01:46:20,320

shirt colors and ties and stuff but

2988

01:46:24,229 --> 01:46:22,639

um for years no i wouldn't i wouldn't

2989

01:46:27,270 --> 01:46:24,239

wear any bright colors because

2990

01:46:29,750 --> 01:46:27,280

i didn't want to be seen you know that's

2991

01:46:32,709 --> 01:46:29,760

how you live and i'm still a pi

2992

01:46:33,910 --> 01:46:32,719

a licensed pi so i will take

2993

01:46:37,030 --> 01:46:33,920

surveillance

2994

01:46:40,790 --> 01:46:37,040

um assignments as i want to you know

2995

01:46:42,870 --> 01:46:40,800

as a specialty and i still have all

2996

01:46:44,149 --> 01:46:42,880

all that stuff but it's all it's all

2997

01:46:46,149 --> 01:46:44,159

your demeanor

2998

01:46:47,910 --> 01:46:46,159

you know with the traveling 90 of

2999

01:46:49,830 --> 01:46:47,920

staying out of trouble and staying safe

3000

01:46:51,350 --> 01:46:49,840

is your demeanor and how you carry

3001

01:46:52,149 --> 01:46:51,360

yourself and just your situational

3002

01:46:55,189 --> 01:46:52,159

awareness

3003

01:46:57,669 --> 01:46:55,199

you know the other 10 is that that fun

3004

01:46:59,430 --> 01:46:57,679

action stuff you might have to do and

3005

01:46:59,990 --> 01:46:59,440

and most of the time for regular folks

3006

01:47:03,109 --> 01:47:00,000

is just

3007

01:47:04,950 --> 01:47:03,119

get to the embassy you know

3008

01:47:07,189 --> 01:47:04,960

yep that's the number one rule i love

3009

01:47:10,550 --> 01:47:07,199

that man hey well you did mention

3010

01:47:11,830 --> 01:47:10,560

disneyland and in a very special bonus

3011

01:47:14,149 --> 01:47:11,840

patreon

3012

01:47:15,350 --> 01:47:14,159

uh conversation we're gonna talk about

3013

01:47:18,870 --> 01:47:15,360

your book

3014

01:47:19,270 --> 01:47:18,880

latitude 33. so if you're watching this

3015

01:47:21,669 --> 01:47:19,280

main

3016

01:47:23,189 --> 01:47:21,679

interview head on over to patreon if

3017

01:47:24,790 --> 01:47:23,199

you're not a member already

3018

01:47:26,390 --> 01:47:24,800

and we're we're going to talk to walter

3019

01:47:28,950 --> 01:47:26,400

about disneyland

3020

01:47:29,590 --> 01:47:28,960

and the crazy things he's discovered

3021

01:47:35,270 --> 01:47:29,600

about that

3022

01:47:38,950 --> 01:47:37,109

what's up guys ryan sprague here and i'm

3023

01:47:40,470 --> 01:47:38,960

just dropping in to remind you about our

3024

01:47:42,390 --> 01:47:40,480

patreon campaign

3025

01:47:44,550 --> 01:47:42,400

somewhere in the skies is always free to

3026

01:47:45,910 --> 01:47:44,560

consume but it's not free to create

3027

01:47:48,790 --> 01:47:45,920

so if you want to help the show on a

3028

01:47:49,270 --> 01:47:48,800

monthly basis we have tons of rewards

3029

01:47:51,350 --> 01:47:49,280

for you

3030

01:47:52,790 --> 01:47:51,360

in return including shout outs on the

3031

01:47:55,590 --> 01:47:52,800

show and website

3032

01:47:56,390 --> 01:47:55,600

bonus content and episodes and free

3033

01:47:58,709 --> 01:47:56,400

merch

3034

01:47:59,510 --> 01:47:58,719

want to be my guest or pick a topic for

3035

01:48:01,669 --> 01:47:59,520

the show

3036

01:48:03,669 --> 01:48:01,679

you can do that too so if you'd like to

3037

01:48:07,189 --> 01:48:03,679

learn more and to help support the show

3038

01:48:09,100 --> 01:48:07,199

visit patreon.com/summerskies

3039

01:48:13,270 --> 01:48:09,110

thank you and keep looking up

3040

01:48:20,229 --> 01:48:16,550

hi friends hi welcome to their terrified

3041

01:48:23,910 --> 01:48:22,149

my name is courtney and i'm stephanie

3042

01:48:26,470 --> 01:48:23,920

since we have very different feelings

3043

01:48:27,910 --> 01:48:26,480

about scary movies we decided to share

3044

01:48:30,550 --> 01:48:27,920

our emotional struggles with you all

3045

01:48:32,470 --> 01:48:30,560

yeah so grab a glass of wine your

3046

01:48:33,669 --> 01:48:32,480

favorite couch blanket and get comfy and

3047

01:48:35,270 --> 01:48:33,679

enjoy the ride with us

3048

01:48:36,950 --> 01:48:35,280

you can find they're terrified and tipsy

3049

01:48:39,070 --> 01:48:36,960

on instagram and twitter plus all the

3050

01:48:40,310 --> 01:48:39,080

podcast platforms for links head over to

3051

01:48:44,070 --> 01:48:40,320

tipsypaw.com

3052

01:48:47,189 --> 01:48:44,080

cheers would you mind

3053

01:48:49,350 --> 01:48:47,199

telling us about your own personal

3054

01:48:50,790 --> 01:48:49,360

ufo sighting i know you've kind of gone

3055

01:48:52,470 --> 01:48:50,800

on the record now and

3056

01:48:54,390 --> 01:48:52,480

and talked about this is that something

3057

01:48:56,310 --> 01:48:54,400

you're willing to share yeah um

3058

01:48:57,750 --> 01:48:56,320

i you know in all fairness to the folks

3059

01:48:59,430 --> 01:48:57,760

who are spending the money to buy the

3060

01:48:59,990 --> 01:48:59,440

tickets to contact in the desert which

3061

01:49:01,910 --> 01:49:00,000

i'm a speaker

3062

01:49:04,550 --> 01:49:01,920

of for the first time next weekend

3063

01:49:07,030 --> 01:49:04,560

online um my workshop

3064

01:49:08,149 --> 01:49:07,040

goes into greater detail and i'll go in

3065

01:49:10,149 --> 01:49:08,159

here because you know

3066

01:49:11,350 --> 01:49:10,159

people are buying that extra ticket and

3067

01:49:13,750 --> 01:49:11,360

i i don't want to

3068

01:49:15,189 --> 01:49:13,760

you know have them do that and then i

3069

01:49:16,390 --> 01:49:15,199

you know share everything but i'll

3070

01:49:18,550 --> 01:49:16,400

gladly talk about

3071

01:49:19,589 --> 01:49:18,560

you know the the basics of it that i've

3072

01:49:21,669 --> 01:49:19,599

already talked about

3073

01:49:22,629 --> 01:49:21,679

you know publicly um for the first time

3074

01:49:25,430 --> 01:49:22,639

in my life

3075

01:49:26,149 --> 01:49:25,440

after you know as i told you for decades

3076

01:49:28,470 --> 01:49:26,159

i was a

3077

01:49:29,189 --> 01:49:28,480

you know a ufo enthusiast like all you

3078

01:49:32,870 --> 01:49:29,199

folks

3079

01:49:35,910 --> 01:49:32,880

and um finally in december of 2014

3080

01:49:39,669 --> 01:49:35,920

i have my ufo experience

3081

01:49:43,430 --> 01:49:39,679

and um i have

3082

01:49:45,830 --> 01:49:43,440

uh my uh i have my son who lives in la

3083

01:49:47,589 --> 01:49:45,840

but then i have my adopted kid liliana

3084

01:49:49,270 --> 01:49:47,599

and she and her boyfriend live here at

3085

01:49:51,990 --> 01:49:49,280

the house and

3086

01:49:52,709 --> 01:49:52,000

he's a chef so you know he'd work at

3087

01:49:54,229 --> 01:49:52,719

restaurants

3088

01:49:56,470 --> 01:49:54,239

he's working out in palm springs works

3089

01:49:58,229 --> 01:49:56,480

at night and he came in late one night

3090

01:50:00,550 --> 01:49:58,239

it was around 11 30

3091

01:50:01,830 --> 01:50:00,560

and he came in kind of excited he says

3092

01:50:05,030 --> 01:50:01,840

come out here and look at this

3093

01:50:07,990 --> 01:50:05,040

this thing and i'm thinking oh okay

3094

01:50:08,870 --> 01:50:08,000

he he's you know seeing a helicopter or

3095

01:50:26,550 --> 01:50:08,880

a

3096

01:50:30,070 --> 01:50:26,560

is this hovering thing

3097

01:50:33,589 --> 01:50:30,080

which has a flat bottom and a dome top

3098

01:50:35,189 --> 01:50:33,599

and um inside there's this illuminated

3099

01:50:39,830 --> 01:50:35,199

rotation

3100

01:50:41,990 --> 01:50:39,840

there's kind of this dynamic glow but

3101

01:50:44,229 --> 01:50:42,000

there's this even rotation

3102

01:50:45,750 --> 01:50:44,239

and i run back in and get my camera you

3103

01:50:47,030 --> 01:50:45,760

know because we always talk about you

3104

01:50:48,550 --> 01:50:47,040

know you don't have your camera you know

3105

01:50:50,070 --> 01:50:48,560

presence of mind about the cell phone i

3106

01:50:50,950 --> 01:50:50,080

had that would have sucked so i go in

3107

01:50:54,149 --> 01:50:50,960

and get my

3108

01:50:54,950 --> 01:50:54,159

my digital camera and i start getting

3109

01:50:57,430 --> 01:50:54,960

this thing

3110

01:50:58,870 --> 01:50:57,440

on on video and it stays right there now

3111

01:51:00,870 --> 01:50:58,880

he explained to me

3112

01:51:02,950 --> 01:51:00,880

that when he got off the freeway which

3113

01:51:05,350 --> 01:51:02,960

the exits about a mile from our house

3114

01:51:07,430 --> 01:51:05,360

and he was turning towards our

3115

01:51:10,310 --> 01:51:07,440

neighborhood he saw this thing moving

3116

01:51:12,709 --> 01:51:10,320

over the neighborhood from a basically

3117

01:51:15,669 --> 01:51:12,719

northwestern direction from our

3118

01:51:17,270 --> 01:51:15,679

our street and as he's driving towards

3119

01:51:18,070 --> 01:51:17,280

the house he said he's seeing this thing

3120

01:51:19,910 --> 01:51:18,080

move and he says

3121

01:51:21,430 --> 01:51:19,920

this that's moving towards you know like

3122

01:51:23,030 --> 01:51:21,440

the area where we live

3123

01:51:24,629 --> 01:51:23,040

and sure enough he came down the block

3124

01:51:26,470 --> 01:51:24,639

and he sees it there right in front of

3125

01:51:27,669 --> 01:51:26,480

the house or i'm sorry right above the

3126
01:51:29,189 --> 01:51:27,679
house

3127
01:51:30,790 --> 01:51:29,199
and that's when he parked and ran in and

3128
01:51:32,470 --> 01:51:30,800
got me so i

3129
01:51:34,149 --> 01:51:32,480
what i did was i try to have the

3130
01:51:35,109 --> 01:51:34,159
presence of mine of an investigator

3131
01:51:38,550 --> 01:51:35,119
researcher

3132
01:51:39,990 --> 01:51:38,560
so before i comment on the object

3133
01:51:42,390 --> 01:51:40,000
that i'm getting on camera that we're

3134
01:51:44,790 --> 01:51:42,400
both looking at i say okay

3135
01:51:46,070 --> 01:51:44,800
describe to me visually exactly what

3136
01:51:48,229 --> 01:51:46,080
you're seeing

3137
01:51:49,990 --> 01:51:48,239
and that was to ensure that he was

3138
01:51:52,629 --> 01:51:50,000

seeing what i was seeing

3139

01:51:53,109 --> 01:51:52,639

i wanted to make sure that i was not you

3140

01:51:55,669 --> 01:51:53,119

know

3141

01:51:56,310 --> 01:51:55,679

enhancing any anything and he explained

3142

01:51:59,510 --> 01:51:56,320

exactly

3143

01:52:02,709 --> 01:51:59,520

you know flat bottom of dome

3144

01:52:07,030 --> 01:52:02,719

that's anything about this time

3145

01:52:10,629 --> 01:52:07,040

this thing starts dumping this molten

3146

01:52:13,270 --> 01:52:10,639

liquid substance that looks white hot

3147

01:52:15,750 --> 01:52:13,280

just starts dumping it over one side i

3148

01:52:18,629 --> 01:52:15,760

mean a profuse amount of this

3149

01:52:20,229 --> 01:52:18,639

and then it starts moving away i mean it

3150

01:52:22,390 --> 01:52:20,239

had come from the northwest it starts

3151
01:52:25,510 --> 01:52:22,400
moving in a south by southeastern

3152
01:52:27,430 --> 01:52:25,520
direction and we kind of had a low cloud

3153
01:52:30,709 --> 01:52:27,440
coverage

3154
01:52:31,510 --> 01:52:30,719
that had moved in that night and it

3155
01:52:35,669 --> 01:52:31,520
eventually

3156
01:52:37,750 --> 01:52:35,679
as it got which is probably

3157
01:52:39,030 --> 01:52:37,760
about a sixteenth of a mile from us

3158
01:52:42,070 --> 01:52:39,040
about maybe

3159
01:52:45,510 --> 01:52:42,080
three city blocks from us there's a

3160
01:52:48,950 --> 01:52:45,520
um a like a small lake or pond

3161
01:52:50,870 --> 01:52:48,960
in one of the gated communities and um

3162
01:52:53,109 --> 01:52:50,880
about the time it passed over that and

3163
01:52:54,950 --> 01:52:53,119

was dropping the stuff then it

3164

01:52:57,510 --> 01:52:54,960

very soon after that kind of disappeared

3165

01:53:00,149 --> 01:52:57,520

into the cloud coverage

3166

01:53:01,510 --> 01:53:00,159

and when we looked at the video it was

3167

01:53:04,550 --> 01:53:01,520

really disappointing

3168

01:53:07,109 --> 01:53:04,560

but uh uh so we looked at the video

3169

01:53:09,189 --> 01:53:07,119

and um i'm gonna show you know those

3170

01:53:10,870 --> 01:53:09,199

images at contact in the desert and i

3171

01:53:12,870 --> 01:53:10,880

think i can email them to you if you do

3172

01:53:15,109 --> 01:53:12,880

any kind of visual posting

3173

01:53:17,990 --> 01:53:15,119

uh you know associated with the

3174

01:53:21,109 --> 01:53:18,000

interview but um

3175

01:53:22,550 --> 01:53:21,119

what i captured on video was not as

3176

01:53:23,669 --> 01:53:22,560

clear as what we were looking at with

3177

01:53:25,669 --> 01:53:23,679

the naked eye

3178

01:53:27,589 --> 01:53:25,679

it looks farther away now i don't know

3179

01:53:29,030 --> 01:53:27,599

if you recall when we're in nova scotia

3180

01:53:32,390 --> 01:53:29,040

i think the subject came up

3181

01:53:33,189 --> 01:53:32,400

greg and i talked about it before about

3182

01:53:36,950 --> 01:53:33,199

how

3183

01:53:38,149 --> 01:53:36,960

these things seem to be exhibiting an

3184

01:53:41,669 --> 01:53:38,159

ability

3185

01:53:44,550 --> 01:53:41,679

to mess with our recording devices yeah

3186

01:53:45,109 --> 01:53:44,560

not only that but like our perception

3187

01:53:47,510 --> 01:53:45,119

too

3188

01:53:48,790 --> 01:53:47,520

yep that's why i asked the other witness

3189

01:53:49,990 --> 01:53:48,800

describe to me what you're seeing

3190

01:53:50,390 --> 01:53:50,000

because i wanted to know if he was

3191

01:53:52,390 --> 01:53:50,400

seeing

3192

01:53:53,990 --> 01:53:52,400

now it would have been fascinating

3193

01:53:55,350 --> 01:53:54,000

something different i mean think about

3194

01:53:59,350 --> 01:53:55,360

that but we were seeing

3195

01:54:01,750 --> 01:53:59,360

the same thing and um uh

3196

01:54:03,589 --> 01:54:01,760

and and that was that now people say

3197

01:54:06,149 --> 01:54:03,599

what do you think it was

3198

01:54:08,229 --> 01:54:06,159

well i you know i don't know exactly and

3199

01:54:11,189 --> 01:54:08,239

at the time

3200

01:54:12,790 --> 01:54:11,199

uh you know i asked him again okay

3201
01:54:13,910 --> 01:54:12,800
explain to me where you saw it coming

3202
01:54:17,270 --> 01:54:13,920
from

3203
01:54:18,709 --> 01:54:17,280
well the the general cardinal direction

3204
01:54:23,910 --> 01:54:18,719
it was coming from

3205
01:54:27,669 --> 01:54:23,920
the northwest that afternoon

3206
01:54:28,310 --> 01:54:27,679
i and an associate um had gone out to a

3207
01:54:31,669 --> 01:54:28,320
site

3208
01:54:35,270 --> 01:54:31,679
northwest from our neighborhood where

3209
01:54:36,629 --> 01:54:35,280
i have found years ago when i was

3210
01:54:37,750 --> 01:54:36,639
learning about the empire the wheel

3211
01:54:39,109 --> 01:54:37,760
mystery and all the weird stuff with

3212
01:54:41,990 --> 01:54:39,119
that i had found what looks like

3213
01:54:43,430 --> 01:54:42,000

what looks like a mandala painted on the

3214

01:54:45,589 --> 01:54:43,440

ground

3215

01:54:47,430 --> 01:54:45,599

on this cement pad on this particular

3216

01:54:48,310 --> 01:54:47,440

property i'm reticent to identify where

3217

01:54:51,990 --> 01:54:48,320

it's at because it's

3218

01:54:55,189 --> 01:54:52,000

private property and over the years

3219

01:54:58,629 --> 01:54:55,199

i had had some interesting experiences

3220

01:55:02,790 --> 01:54:58,639

visiting that site and that day

3221

01:55:05,189 --> 01:55:02,800

this november 2000 or december 2014 day

3222

01:55:06,550 --> 01:55:05,199

that we of the night we saw the ufo an

3223

01:55:09,750 --> 01:55:06,560

associate and i had gone

3224

01:55:09,990 --> 01:55:09,760

out to this thing from the northwest and

3225

01:55:15,430 --> 01:55:10,000

it

3226

01:55:19,589 --> 01:55:15,440

every line every dimension

3227

01:55:23,109 --> 01:55:19,599

and um uh so that night

3228

01:55:26,629 --> 01:55:23,119

a ufo appears and it comes from

3229

01:55:30,229 --> 01:55:26,639

that direction and then it goes south

3230

01:55:33,669 --> 01:55:30,239

easterly from the house

3231

01:55:36,229 --> 01:55:33,679

and it's it has only been recently that

3232

01:55:38,149 --> 01:55:36,239

i made what i think is some type of

3233

01:55:43,430 --> 01:55:38,159

connection

3234

01:55:49,990 --> 01:55:46,550

the shape of the ufo

3235

01:55:53,669 --> 01:55:50,000

was identical to the shape of the dome

3236

01:55:55,589 --> 01:55:53,679

top of the integratron the integratron

3237

01:55:58,149 --> 01:55:55,599

which i first visited in september of

3238

01:55:59,189 --> 01:55:58,159

1987 when a boss of mine where i was

3239

01:56:02,229 --> 01:55:59,199

working

3240

01:56:03,270 --> 01:56:02,239

between college and the fbi uh he had

3241

01:56:04,629 --> 01:56:03,280

brought up george w

3242

01:56:06,790 --> 01:56:04,639

van tassel and was telling me about the

3243

01:56:08,310 --> 01:56:06,800

integration and he suggested that i go

3244

01:56:10,390 --> 01:56:08,320

out and look at the thing

3245

01:56:11,350 --> 01:56:10,400

and that's a story that i've told before

3246

01:56:13,350 --> 01:56:11,360

in the past where

3247

01:56:15,589 --> 01:56:13,360

i and two friends go out you know to the

3248

01:56:17,270 --> 01:56:15,599

integratron and we have this really

3249

01:56:17,830 --> 01:56:17,280

weird experience with these people out

3250

01:56:19,830 --> 01:56:17,840

there that

3251
01:56:20,950 --> 01:56:19,840
seem to be angry that we're there and

3252
01:56:22,470 --> 01:56:20,960
one guy

3253
01:56:24,550 --> 01:56:22,480
you know after this i became a

3254
01:56:26,070 --> 01:56:24,560
surveillance specialist i'm kind of an

3255
01:56:30,229 --> 01:56:26,080
expert at it you know

3256
01:56:33,109 --> 01:56:30,239
um and looking back i suspected i mean i

3257
01:56:36,470 --> 01:56:33,119
felt it was surveillance then i know

3258
01:56:39,510 --> 01:56:36,480
it was surveillance but we were followed

3259
01:56:41,270 --> 01:56:39,520
out of yucca valley until we

3260
01:56:42,790 --> 01:56:41,280
headed back home we were almost reached

3261
01:56:44,709 --> 01:56:42,800
the san bernardino freeway and then they

3262
01:56:45,990 --> 01:56:44,719
did a ue and leftists so somebody didn't

3263
01:56:46,390 --> 01:56:46,000

want us there there was something going

3264

01:56:49,030 --> 01:56:46,400

on

3265

01:56:50,550 --> 01:56:49,040

first weird experience at the integrator

3266

01:56:53,589 --> 01:56:50,560

on and here years later

3267

01:56:55,990 --> 01:56:53,599

this thing shaped exactly like that

3268

01:56:57,350 --> 01:56:56,000

appears over my house glowing and

3269

01:57:00,390 --> 01:56:57,360

dumping this stuff

3270

01:57:03,510 --> 01:57:00,400

and it appears at the end

3271

01:57:05,589 --> 01:57:03,520

of the seven year period of my

3272

01:57:07,750 --> 01:57:05,599

investigations and research and writing

3273

01:57:09,830 --> 01:57:07,760

about the empire of the wheel

3274

01:57:12,070 --> 01:57:09,840

and it you know it appeared from the

3275

01:57:14,629 --> 01:57:12,080

direction of something

3276

01:57:15,189 --> 01:57:14,639

that i discovered during my research so

3277

01:57:31,430 --> 01:57:15,199

i

3278

01:57:34,229 --> 01:57:31,440

stuff

3279

01:57:35,350 --> 01:57:34,239

and i'm presently really diving into the

3280

01:57:37,589 --> 01:57:35,360

evidence for that

3281

01:57:40,310 --> 01:57:37,599

but i'll be you know sharing more that

3282

01:57:43,750 --> 01:57:40,320

at contact in the desert in my workshop

3283

01:57:44,870 --> 01:57:43,760

and um so because there's an integratron

3284

01:57:47,589 --> 01:57:44,880

association

3285

01:57:48,950 --> 01:57:47,599

george w van tassel there is the

3286

01:57:51,589 --> 01:57:48,960

implication

3287

01:57:52,070 --> 01:57:51,599

of an et thing in the background there

3288

01:57:55,189 --> 01:57:52,080

because we

3289

01:57:56,790 --> 01:57:55,199

know you know what he claimed he

3290

01:57:59,270 --> 01:57:56,800

experienced and where

3291

01:58:00,390 --> 01:57:59,280

you know he believed he got the uh

3292

01:58:02,470 --> 01:58:00,400

instructions

3293

01:58:04,709 --> 01:58:02,480

and the inspiration you know for

3294

01:58:07,910 --> 01:58:04,719

building the integratrons so

3295

01:58:09,189 --> 01:58:07,920

um very often like is the case in this

3296

01:58:12,550 --> 01:58:09,199

ufo world

3297

01:58:14,790 --> 01:58:12,560

you have ets mixed up with technology

3298

01:58:16,790 --> 01:58:14,800

mixed up with the paranormal mixed up

3299

01:58:19,669 --> 01:58:16,800

with you know so that

3300

01:58:20,550 --> 01:58:19,679

they're they're i really think there's

3301

01:58:23,030 --> 01:58:20,560

some type of

3302

01:58:24,950 --> 01:58:23,040

fabric there that they're all threads of

3303

01:58:27,990 --> 01:58:24,960

i really do

3304

01:58:28,950 --> 01:58:28,000

absolutely some sort of weird string

3305

01:58:30,709 --> 01:58:28,960

theory

3306

01:58:32,229 --> 01:58:30,719

going on with all that well thank you

3307

01:58:35,669 --> 01:58:32,239

walter thank you for sharing that

3308

01:58:38,149 --> 01:58:35,679

um well can i um

3309

01:58:40,470 --> 01:58:38,159

can i get your thoughts on this now i

3310

01:58:43,750 --> 01:58:40,480

know a lot of people are going to ask me

3311

01:58:46,790 --> 01:58:43,760

um about richard godi

3312

01:58:48,390 --> 01:58:46,800

he is you know the hot button issue in

3313

01:58:51,430 --> 01:58:48,400

the ufo field has been

3314

01:58:53,910 --> 01:58:51,440

for a long time and um i love would you

3315

01:58:56,390 --> 01:58:53,920

mind just kind of running me through

3316

01:58:57,189 --> 01:58:56,400

um you know to your knowledge who this

3317

01:59:00,709 --> 01:58:57,199

guy is

3318

01:59:03,750 --> 01:59:00,719

uh maybe a little about his um you know

3319

01:59:05,510 --> 01:59:03,760

his involvement with benowitz and um

3320

01:59:07,589 --> 01:59:05,520

what do you think of this guy so many

3321

01:59:09,510 --> 01:59:07,599

people have like written him off as a

3322

01:59:12,709 --> 01:59:09,520

total diss info agent

3323

01:59:14,950 --> 01:59:12,719

and um a horrible horrible evil man

3324

01:59:16,550 --> 01:59:14,960

but um yeah maybe could you kind of walk

3325

01:59:18,709 --> 01:59:16,560

us through the benowitz affair

3326

01:59:20,229 --> 01:59:18,719

um as briefly as you can i know you've

3327

01:59:22,629 --> 01:59:20,239

done it a million times

3328

01:59:25,270 --> 01:59:22,639

yeah what little i know about it um okay

3329

01:59:29,030 --> 01:59:25,280

when i was a new agent with osi

3330

01:59:32,470 --> 01:59:29,040

and um i was talking to my boss

3331

01:59:34,790 --> 01:59:32,480

says about the project i told you about

3332

01:59:35,109 --> 01:59:34,800

the concern for our foreign agents using

3333

01:59:37,430 --> 01:59:35,119

the

3334

01:59:38,149 --> 01:59:37,440

american ufo community to get to our

3335

01:59:40,470 --> 01:59:38,159

stuff

3336

01:59:41,910 --> 01:59:40,480

um richard doty for the first time i'd

3337

01:59:43,270 --> 01:59:41,920

ever heard his name was brought up as a

3338

01:59:45,270 --> 01:59:43,280

cautionary tale

3339

01:59:46,390 --> 01:59:45,280

they said hey there was this agent agent

3340

01:59:48,390 --> 01:59:46,400

richard doty

3341

01:59:49,430 --> 01:59:48,400

who embarrassed the air force and pissed

3342

01:59:52,149 --> 01:59:49,440

off headquarters

3343

01:59:53,910 --> 01:59:52,159

and um so you've got to be careful with

3344

01:59:57,030 --> 01:59:53,920

this ufo world stuff

3345

02:00:00,390 --> 01:59:57,040

and i said oh absolutely you know

3346

02:00:01,430 --> 02:00:00,400

my project had a definite focus that fit

3347

02:00:03,350 --> 02:00:01,440

within

3348

02:00:04,470 --> 02:00:03,360

national security directives it was

3349

02:00:06,709 --> 02:00:04,480

aimed at foreign

3350

02:00:08,790 --> 02:00:06,719

intelligence agents that kind of thing

3351

02:00:10,310 --> 02:00:08,800

so it was it was very specific

3352

02:00:12,310 --> 02:00:10,320

it had nothing to do with messing with

3353

02:00:13,189 --> 02:00:12,320

americans you know lying to americans

3354

02:00:16,390 --> 02:00:13,199

about anything i was

3355

02:00:18,310 --> 02:00:16,400

totally looking at foreign nationals and

3356

02:00:19,750 --> 02:00:18,320

uh he was brought up as the cautionary

3357

02:00:20,229 --> 02:00:19,760

talent that was the first time i'd heard

3358

02:00:24,229 --> 02:00:20,239

about him

3359

02:00:27,270 --> 02:00:24,239

so you know over the years as

3360

02:00:29,030 --> 02:00:27,280

in my down time i would be you know

3361

02:00:30,629 --> 02:00:29,040

looking at ufo stuff i would see the

3362

02:00:32,310 --> 02:00:30,639

name pop up and then i learned

3363

02:00:34,470 --> 02:00:32,320

you know i had learned about the heard

3364

02:00:37,669 --> 02:00:34,480

about the benowitz thing

3365

02:00:39,589 --> 02:00:37,679

i think first um i had seen a mimeograph

3366

02:00:40,070 --> 02:00:39,599

copy of the krista tilton book if you

3367

02:00:42,229 --> 02:00:40,080

recall

3368

02:00:43,189 --> 02:00:42,239

that one that came out that was the

3369

02:00:46,390 --> 02:00:43,199

spiral bound

3370

02:00:48,709 --> 02:00:46,400

thing and then in 2004 i met

3371

02:00:49,430 --> 02:00:48,719

greg bishop at one of david childress's

3372

02:00:52,629 --> 02:00:49,440

conferences

3373

02:00:53,510 --> 02:00:52,639

in kempton yeah kempton illinois and we

3374

02:00:56,470 --> 02:00:53,520

hit it off

3375

02:00:57,109 --> 02:00:56,480

and at that time around that time um i

3376

02:00:59,669 --> 02:00:57,119

read his

3377

02:01:00,709 --> 02:00:59,679

uh book i think yeah it had come out in

3378

02:01:02,790 --> 02:01:00,719

03 or

3379

02:01:04,470 --> 02:01:02,800

one anyway shortly after i met greg i

3380

02:01:06,180 --> 02:01:04,480

read project beta

3381

02:01:07,830 --> 02:01:06,190

and um

3382

02:01:12,229 --> 02:01:07,840

[Music]

3383

02:01:14,709 --> 02:01:12,239

it it's like i told greg

3384

02:01:16,629 --> 02:01:14,719

i said as far as dodie is concerned and

3385

02:01:19,109 --> 02:01:16,639

as far as what happened

3386

02:01:20,550 --> 02:01:19,119

with uh this is just to begin with as

3387

02:01:24,870 --> 02:01:20,560

far as what happened

3388

02:01:28,229 --> 02:01:24,880

i kind of reserve certain judgment

3389

02:01:32,709 --> 02:01:28,239

because i nor anyone else

3390

02:01:35,830 --> 02:01:32,719

in our community has seen the osi

3391

02:01:37,510 --> 02:01:35,840

file on the whole bennowitz thing and as

3392

02:01:39,350 --> 02:01:37,520

a former agent and somebody that's been

3393

02:01:42,870 --> 02:01:39,360

in that business i know better

3394

02:01:44,550 --> 02:01:42,880

than to cast judgment

3395

02:01:45,910 --> 02:01:44,560

when i haven't seen that file because i

3396

02:01:46,709 --> 02:01:45,920

guarantee you there's going to be things

3397

02:01:49,830 --> 02:01:46,719

in there

3398

02:01:53,030 --> 02:01:49,840

that people would find enlightening as

3399

02:01:54,870 --> 02:01:53,040

regards osi and special agent dodi and

3400

02:01:56,149 --> 02:01:54,880

whatever it is he did or didn't do now

3401

02:01:57,750 --> 02:01:56,159

that said

3402

02:01:59,189 --> 02:01:57,760

you know when you read the book the

3403

02:02:01,830 --> 02:01:59,199

bennowitz book there's

3404

02:02:03,830 --> 02:02:01,840

obvious things in there that from the

3405

02:02:05,430 --> 02:02:03,840

perspective of a former osi agent i

3406

02:02:08,229 --> 02:02:05,440

looked at and thought

3407

02:02:10,229 --> 02:02:08,239

geez what the you know what's going on

3408

02:02:13,270 --> 02:02:10,239

but as i read it and learn more

3409

02:02:15,030 --> 02:02:13,280

like most of you you know through greg's

3410

02:02:17,589 --> 02:02:15,040

book but coming from my unique

3411

02:02:19,750 --> 02:02:17,599

perspective of having been an insider

3412

02:02:22,149 --> 02:02:19,760

i came away from that i told greg this

3413

02:02:25,589 --> 02:02:22,159

years ago and i stand by this

3414

02:02:27,750 --> 02:02:25,599

people always want to jump to dodie

3415

02:02:31,189 --> 02:02:27,760

because they have a face and a name

3416

02:02:32,149 --> 02:02:31,199

but i really came away convinced that

3417

02:02:35,430 --> 02:02:32,159

the culprit

3418

02:02:38,709 --> 02:02:35,440

in the benowitz affair was the nsa

3419

02:02:41,350 --> 02:02:38,719

because they were there through the the

3420

02:02:42,709 --> 02:02:41,360

worst stuff that was going on that kind

3421

02:02:46,070 --> 02:02:42,719

of drove benowitz

3422

02:02:48,870 --> 02:02:46,080

you know um tragically

3423

02:02:50,070 --> 02:02:48,880

you know kind of in a a mental health

3424

02:02:56,709 --> 02:02:50,080

situation

3425

02:03:03,109 --> 02:02:59,750

i can't see them doing

3426

02:03:06,149 --> 02:03:03,119

the things that dodie often

3427

02:03:07,910 --> 02:03:06,159

gets blamed for now don't get me wrong

3428

02:03:09,189 --> 02:03:07,920

dodie did something because i learned

3429

02:03:12,149 --> 02:03:09,199

that as an agent he did

3430

02:03:12,950 --> 02:03:12,159

something that you know pissed off

3431

02:03:15,589 --> 02:03:12,960

headquarters

3432

02:03:17,589 --> 02:03:15,599

and and kind of got him uh as we say on

3433

02:03:19,430 --> 02:03:17,599

the bricks for a while he wasn't an

3434

02:03:20,229 --> 02:03:19,440

agent for a while as my understanding he

3435

02:03:22,629 --> 02:03:20,239

was on

3436

02:03:23,910 --> 02:03:22,639

probation because of of all this

3437

02:03:26,470 --> 02:03:23,920

something he did

3438

02:03:28,310 --> 02:03:26,480

so that it indicated to me as an insider

3439

02:03:30,310 --> 02:03:28,320

that okay he definitely broke some

3440

02:03:33,350 --> 02:03:30,320

regulation or rules

3441

02:03:37,750 --> 02:03:33,360

um but

3442

02:03:39,270 --> 02:03:37,760

um i still looking at what we know of

3443

02:03:43,030 --> 02:03:39,280

that

3444

02:03:46,870 --> 02:03:43,040

i still see the nsa as the culprits now

3445

02:03:50,550 --> 02:03:46,880

um as far as dodie since then

3446

02:03:54,830 --> 02:03:50,560

and now you could look at it

3447

02:03:57,910 --> 02:03:54,840

one of two ways

3448

02:04:00,629 --> 02:03:57,920

uh yes he could still be somehow

3449

02:04:03,830 --> 02:04:00,639

affiliated

3450

02:04:05,030 --> 02:04:03,840

um in being directed or aimed at the

3451
02:04:08,629 --> 02:04:05,040
community

3452
02:04:11,589 --> 02:04:08,639
um for some reason there there could be

3453
02:04:15,430 --> 02:04:11,599
multiple reasons it could be

3454
02:04:17,189 --> 02:04:15,440
to misinform the community to deflect

3455
02:04:17,589 --> 02:04:17,199
their attention off of something they

3456
02:04:20,870 --> 02:04:17,599
want

3457
02:04:23,830 --> 02:04:20,880
attention deflected off of or to um

3458
02:04:25,350 --> 02:04:23,840
manage the perception of a particular

3459
02:04:28,629 --> 02:04:25,360
piece of technology

3460
02:04:31,030 --> 02:04:28,639
uh easier to let people think it's men

3461
02:04:32,229 --> 02:04:31,040
you know spaceships from another world

3462
02:04:34,390 --> 02:04:32,239
than for them to

3463
02:04:36,069 --> 02:04:34,400

know that it's secret you know military

3464

02:04:38,310 --> 02:04:36,079

technology

3465

02:04:41,030 --> 02:04:38,320

or another way of looking at dodie is

3466

02:04:43,830 --> 02:04:41,040

you know by now he's been retired

3467

02:04:45,430 --> 02:04:43,840

and you know he's just kind of fishing

3468

02:04:48,550 --> 02:04:45,440

around to see

3469

02:04:50,709 --> 02:04:48,560

how he can get some ufo stardom

3470

02:04:51,589 --> 02:04:50,719

because he's already a figure in the ufo

3471

02:04:54,069 --> 02:04:51,599

world

3472

02:04:55,510 --> 02:04:54,079

so in in that now this is a hypothetical

3473

02:04:58,390 --> 02:04:55,520

i don't know for sure

3474

02:04:59,189 --> 02:04:58,400

um i've had one personal communication

3475

02:05:02,149 --> 02:04:59,199

with the man

3476

02:05:03,669 --> 02:05:02,159

one that was a few years ago we were

3477

02:05:06,870 --> 02:05:03,679

facebook dming

3478

02:05:09,270 --> 02:05:06,880

and um he was very pleasant to talk to

3479

02:05:10,149 --> 02:05:09,280

um but you know so i i don't know him

3480

02:05:13,430 --> 02:05:10,159

personally

3481

02:05:14,870 --> 02:05:13,440

you know um but

3482

02:05:16,470 --> 02:05:14,880

it could be that he's just telling

3483

02:05:19,109 --> 02:05:16,480

people what they want to hear

3484

02:05:20,550 --> 02:05:19,119

now um so that he can keep some

3485

02:05:24,229 --> 02:05:20,560

spotlight and

3486

02:05:25,750 --> 02:05:24,239

you know maybe see what interest he

3487

02:05:27,830 --> 02:05:25,760

could generate to stay on that

3488

02:05:30,310 --> 02:05:27,840

this ufo as you know you know you've

3489

02:05:31,270 --> 02:05:30,320

seen it this ufo community this ufo

3490

02:05:34,069 --> 02:05:31,280

media world

3491

02:05:34,390 --> 02:05:34,079

it does weird things to people they they

3492

02:05:40,229 --> 02:05:34,400

it

3493

02:05:42,310 --> 02:05:40,239

right during one particular thing and

3494

02:05:42,629 --> 02:05:42,320

they don't want to lose that spotlight

3495

02:05:45,270 --> 02:05:42,639

and

3496

02:05:46,149 --> 02:05:45,280

unfortunately it can it can motivate

3497

02:05:49,510 --> 02:05:46,159

people

3498

02:05:52,470 --> 02:05:49,520

to start spinning yarns or

3499

02:05:53,510 --> 02:05:52,480

not being accurate and truly objective

3500

02:05:55,510 --> 02:05:53,520

because

3501
02:05:57,109 --> 02:05:55,520
you get more attention when you tell the

3502
02:06:00,950 --> 02:05:57,119
wild story or you

3503
02:06:02,390 --> 02:06:00,960
feed the wild story and we we've seen it

3504
02:06:03,669 --> 02:06:02,400
i'm not going to name anybody but we've

3505
02:06:05,910 --> 02:06:03,679
seen people go from

3506
02:06:08,950 --> 02:06:05,920
being really objective you know kind of

3507
02:06:11,350 --> 02:06:08,960
like serious reporters to

3508
02:06:12,149 --> 02:06:11,360
advocating stuff that you just know is

3509
02:06:15,189 --> 02:06:12,159
bs

3510
02:06:18,310 --> 02:06:15,199
and um i hate to see that but

3511
02:06:21,270 --> 02:06:18,320
uh you know that could be where

3512
02:06:22,950 --> 02:06:21,280
dodie's at now um i would love to have

3513
02:06:25,030 --> 02:06:22,960

i'm pretty sure that

3514

02:06:26,390 --> 02:06:25,040

um for a while he did the specialty i

3515

02:06:27,830 --> 02:06:26,400

did at right pat

3516

02:06:30,229 --> 02:06:27,840

running double agents that's my

3517

02:06:33,189 --> 02:06:30,239

understanding of info that i've heard

3518

02:06:34,950 --> 02:06:33,199

so he he and i did very similar things

3519

02:06:38,229 --> 02:06:34,960

as far as our duties go

3520

02:06:40,629 --> 02:06:38,239

um i'm i'm confident that if

3521

02:06:42,149 --> 02:06:40,639

i were to see him like face to face and

3522

02:06:44,310 --> 02:06:42,159

we were sitting in some diner

3523

02:06:45,589 --> 02:06:44,320

you know in laughlin or whatever and we

3524

02:06:48,550 --> 02:06:45,599

it was just us too

3525

02:06:50,790 --> 02:06:48,560

um i have a feeling he'd probably tell

3526

02:06:52,790 --> 02:06:50,800

me a little bit more than he's ever told

3527

02:06:54,229 --> 02:06:52,800

you know anyone in a book or on some tv

3528

02:06:55,830 --> 02:06:54,239

show or something with the understanding

3529

02:06:56,310 --> 02:06:55,840

that of course i'm not gonna share that

3530

02:06:58,709 --> 02:06:56,320

and i

3531

02:07:00,390 --> 02:06:58,719

i wouldn't um but people have to

3532

02:07:01,830 --> 02:07:00,400

understand something about osi

3533

02:07:03,589 --> 02:07:01,840

because i still encounter people that

3534

02:07:05,510 --> 02:07:03,599

think oh evil oh it's high guy he's

3535

02:07:09,189 --> 02:07:05,520

lying to us he said

3536

02:07:11,270 --> 02:07:09,199

99 of osi agents they are essentially

3537

02:07:12,950 --> 02:07:11,280

federal agents fbi agents

3538

02:07:14,310 --> 02:07:12,960

for the air force and what i mean by

3539

02:07:15,910 --> 02:07:14,320

that is you know your

3540

02:07:17,350 --> 02:07:15,920

your basic felony crimes and

3541

02:07:18,709 --> 02:07:17,360

unfortunately even though

3542

02:07:20,069 --> 02:07:18,719

most of our military people are good

3543

02:07:21,589 --> 02:07:20,079

solid people there's a reason there's

3544

02:07:23,430 --> 02:07:21,599

military agents and cops

3545

02:07:24,950 --> 02:07:23,440

and that's because human nature right

3546

02:07:25,510 --> 02:07:24,960

you're gonna have people commit criminal

3547

02:07:27,510 --> 02:07:25,520

acts

3548

02:07:28,629 --> 02:07:27,520

most your osi agents they're focusing on

3549

02:07:33,189 --> 02:07:28,639

that you know

3550

02:07:35,189 --> 02:07:33,199

serious fraud um sexual assaults or

3551
02:07:38,629 --> 02:07:35,199
they're focusing on counterterrorism but

3552
02:07:41,750 --> 02:07:38,639
there is one section of osi

3553
02:07:42,390 --> 02:07:41,760
that their specialty is their full-time

3554
02:07:45,990 --> 02:07:42,400
job

3555
02:07:47,669 --> 02:07:46,000
is uh involved with protecting

3556
02:07:49,270 --> 02:07:47,679
classified air force technology these

3557
02:07:50,550 --> 02:07:49,280
are the osi agents who know exactly

3558
02:07:53,109 --> 02:07:50,560
what's going on at

3559
02:07:53,990 --> 02:07:53,119
area 51 so to speak and all the

3560
02:07:57,669 --> 02:07:54,000
facilities like

3561
02:07:59,030 --> 02:07:57,679
that and um you know i guarantee you

3562
02:08:02,470 --> 02:07:59,040
their hands

3563
02:08:04,870 --> 02:08:02,480

are probably so full uh

3564

02:08:06,069 --> 02:08:04,880

with their basic duties in doing that

3565

02:08:09,270 --> 02:08:06,079

that

3566

02:08:12,390 --> 02:08:09,280

they they really wouldn't have time

3567

02:08:13,270 --> 02:08:12,400

to be doing you know these sinister men

3568

02:08:15,270 --> 02:08:13,280

in black things

3569

02:08:16,629 --> 02:08:15,280

and you know what i find interesting is

3570

02:08:17,910 --> 02:08:16,639

when you really dive into the men in

3571

02:08:20,790 --> 02:08:17,920

black stories

3572

02:08:22,629 --> 02:08:20,800

and you know you'll hear that oh this

3573

02:08:24,390 --> 02:08:22,639

these sinister agents went out and

3574

02:08:25,669 --> 02:08:24,400

you know we're really threatening or you

3575

02:08:27,430 --> 02:08:25,679

know to these people

3576

02:08:29,030 --> 02:08:27,440

and then when you look closer in some

3577

02:08:31,430 --> 02:08:29,040

cases there's been stories like this

3578

02:08:32,550 --> 02:08:31,440

you find out that no actually they

3579

02:08:35,109 --> 02:08:32,560

weren't threatening they

3580

02:08:35,990 --> 02:08:35,119

they were more like kind of asking us

3581

02:08:37,589 --> 02:08:36,000

golly could you

3582

02:08:39,510 --> 02:08:37,599

please keep this secret because it's

3583

02:08:41,750 --> 02:08:39,520

national security related

3584

02:08:43,270 --> 02:08:41,760

and and i would say that that's your

3585

02:08:46,709 --> 02:08:43,280

most likely your air force

3586

02:08:49,189 --> 02:08:46,719

you know agents um that i'm not saying

3587

02:08:52,390 --> 02:08:49,199

that there haven't been

3588

02:08:55,510 --> 02:08:52,400

you know knuckle draggers or you know

3589

02:08:57,430 --> 02:08:55,520

tough guy techniques used by somebody

3590

02:08:59,189 --> 02:08:57,440

i mean i don't think all these people

3591

02:09:01,910 --> 02:08:59,199

are lying but um

3592

02:09:02,390 --> 02:09:01,920

you know having worked in special access

3593

02:09:09,189 --> 02:09:02,400

stuff

3594

02:09:15,270 --> 02:09:12,550

i would say that it's not going to be

3595

02:09:18,629 --> 02:09:15,280

your your average osi agent that would

3596

02:09:20,790 --> 02:09:18,639

engage in shenanigans like that now

3597

02:09:22,069 --> 02:09:20,800

there could be some special unit that i

3598

02:09:25,109 --> 02:09:22,079

am not aware of because i

3599

02:09:27,189 --> 02:09:25,119

you know compartmentalization i wasn't

3600

02:09:31,109 --> 02:09:27,199

briefed in on every single thing

3601

02:09:33,350 --> 02:09:31,119

osi you know does or did so you know i

3602

02:09:34,950 --> 02:09:33,360

if i found out that i'm wrong if i found

3603

02:09:37,270 --> 02:09:34,960

out that i'm wrong about dodie and he

3604

02:09:39,189 --> 02:09:37,280

did do all these nefarious things i'd be

3605

02:09:41,669 --> 02:09:39,199

right with all the people that say

3606

02:09:44,390 --> 02:09:41,679

what an a-hole you know and and coming

3607

02:09:46,950 --> 02:09:44,400

from me also an agent i'd really think

3608

02:09:47,669 --> 02:09:46,960

wow what an a-hole you you you don't do

3609

02:09:50,629 --> 02:09:47,679

that to

3610

02:09:51,910 --> 02:09:50,639

to somebody but um from from my

3611

02:09:54,950 --> 02:09:51,920

perspective

3612

02:09:58,629 --> 02:09:54,960

i think the guy probably

3613

02:10:00,550 --> 02:09:58,639

you know did a knucklehead thing or two

3614

02:10:02,709 --> 02:10:00,560

that

3615

02:10:04,790 --> 02:10:02,719

got him in trouble with regulations and

3616

02:10:06,310 --> 02:10:04,800

with the higher-ups and uh the air force

3617

02:10:07,430 --> 02:10:06,320

is real sensitive about being

3618

02:10:08,629 --> 02:10:07,440

embarrassed so

3619

02:10:09,830 --> 02:10:08,639

when you hear somebody give you a

3620

02:10:10,950 --> 02:10:09,840

cautionary tale and say oh he

3621

02:10:12,390 --> 02:10:10,960

embarrassed the air force

3622

02:10:13,990 --> 02:10:12,400

when you're you understand what that

3623

02:10:15,669 --> 02:10:14,000

means you know oh god

3624

02:10:17,510 --> 02:10:15,679

you know god forbid you should embarrass

3625

02:10:20,550 --> 02:10:17,520

the air force that's the culture

3626

02:10:22,870 --> 02:10:20,560

and um there and so

3627

02:10:24,790 --> 02:10:22,880

you know short of seeing the file and

3628

02:10:27,990 --> 02:10:24,800

knowing all the details myself

3629

02:10:30,149 --> 02:10:28,000

that's where i stand on uh dodie

3630

02:10:31,589 --> 02:10:30,159

um i would love to have that personal

3631

02:10:34,950 --> 02:10:31,599

conversation with him

3632

02:10:36,470 --> 02:10:34,960

osi agent to osi agent so ah

3633

02:10:38,470 --> 02:10:36,480

what i would give to be a fly on the

3634

02:10:41,270 --> 02:10:38,480

wall for that man well

3635

02:10:41,990 --> 02:10:41,280

let's talk about um similar duties for a

3636

02:10:45,750 --> 02:10:42,000

minute now you

3637

02:10:47,910 --> 02:10:45,760

had very strikingly similar duties as

3638

02:10:49,430 --> 02:10:47,920

another individual that we've come to

3639

02:10:52,149 --> 02:10:49,440

know very well now

3640

02:10:54,030 --> 02:10:52,159

and that is uh luis elizondo this guy

3641

02:10:57,270 --> 02:10:54,040

worked in counter-terrorism

3642

02:10:59,430 --> 02:10:57,280

counter-intelligence um so i would love

3643

02:11:00,790 --> 02:10:59,440

to get your thoughts on this guy what

3644

02:11:04,470 --> 02:11:00,800

he's doing

3645

02:11:06,550 --> 02:11:04,480

um the way he presents himself

3646

02:11:07,589 --> 02:11:06,560

and um you know a lot of people talk

3647

02:11:09,350 --> 02:11:07,599

about yeah

3648

02:11:11,589 --> 02:11:09,360

like read between the lines of what he's

3649

02:11:12,390 --> 02:11:11,599

saying or um he's saying this no he's

3650

02:11:14,790 --> 02:11:12,400

saying this

3651
02:11:16,470 --> 02:11:14,800
and there's so much debate about this

3652
02:11:18,550 --> 02:11:16,480
enigmatic guy that just

3653
02:11:20,629 --> 02:11:18,560
popped out of nowhere when this whole

3654
02:11:22,069 --> 02:11:20,639
new york times story broke so well i

3655
02:11:25,830 --> 02:11:22,079
just wanted to hear your thoughts

3656
02:11:27,990 --> 02:11:25,840
seemingly talk about that do you think

3657
02:11:30,790 --> 02:11:28,000
this was all some strategic plan

3658
02:11:32,390 --> 02:11:30,800
do you think this guy really you know

3659
02:11:34,069 --> 02:11:32,400
ran the program and said

3660
02:11:35,750 --> 02:11:34,079
they're not taking it seriously i gotta

3661
02:11:36,950 --> 02:11:35,760
get out of here and i'm gonna try to

3662
02:11:39,669 --> 02:11:36,960
take them down

3663
02:11:41,510 --> 02:11:39,679

you know uh not from within but on the

3664

02:11:43,830 --> 02:11:41,520

outside what do you make

3665

02:11:45,510 --> 02:11:43,840

of luis elizondo having worked a lot of

3666

02:11:47,990 --> 02:11:45,520

the stuff he did

3667

02:11:49,109 --> 02:11:48,000

well in the same world the same general

3668

02:11:51,990 --> 02:11:49,119

world

3669

02:11:52,790 --> 02:11:52,000

clearly you know he was attached to you

3670

02:11:55,510 --> 02:11:52,800

know different

3671

02:11:56,950 --> 02:11:55,520

the the specifics is where you know it's

3672

02:11:58,629 --> 02:11:56,960

it's different but yeah so i

3673

02:12:00,550 --> 02:11:58,639

you know i've been in his world he's

3674

02:12:03,189 --> 02:12:00,560

certainly moved through mine

3675

02:12:03,910 --> 02:12:03,199

um i have felt from the beginning of

3676

02:12:06,149 --> 02:12:03,920

thought i

3677

02:12:07,830 --> 02:12:06,159

don't i use my brain i don't use my

3678

02:12:10,229 --> 02:12:07,840

feelings for the stuff i have thought

3679

02:12:12,229 --> 02:12:10,239

um from the beginning going back to was

3680

02:12:15,430 --> 02:12:12,239

it 2017

3681

02:12:17,510 --> 02:12:15,440

when uh tsa stood themselves up and

3682

02:12:20,310 --> 02:12:17,520

luis elizondo came on the scene i said

3683

02:12:22,470 --> 02:12:20,320

back then and i still think now

3684

02:12:24,229 --> 02:12:22,480

that that whole thing was a perception

3685

02:12:26,950 --> 02:12:24,239

management operation

3686

02:12:27,510 --> 02:12:26,960

um i think that they and this is kind of

3687

02:12:29,430 --> 02:12:27,520

a bummer

3688

02:12:30,629 --> 02:12:29,440

for tom delong because say what you want

3689

02:12:33,830 --> 02:12:30,639

about tom de long

3690

02:12:37,430 --> 02:12:33,840

okay but i the man is sincere

3691

02:12:39,109 --> 02:12:37,440

about his interest in ufos um he really

3692

02:12:40,550 --> 02:12:39,119

is into this stuff he really wants to

3693

02:12:43,990 --> 02:12:40,560

get the answers

3694

02:12:46,950 --> 02:12:44,000

and i think they utilized him

3695

02:12:48,629 --> 02:12:46,960

and his organization for a perception

3696

02:12:51,750 --> 02:12:48,639

management operation

3697

02:12:54,870 --> 02:12:51,760

um and i think that

3698

02:12:56,149 --> 02:12:54,880

louis elizondo and and the other you

3699

02:12:59,109 --> 02:12:56,159

know

3700

02:13:01,189 --> 02:12:59,119

the other former cia affiliated people

3701

02:13:03,750 --> 02:13:01,199

that were on the ttsa

3702

02:13:04,870 --> 02:13:03,760

you know board thing there that who were

3703

02:13:09,589 --> 02:13:04,880

presented

3704

02:13:14,870 --> 02:13:09,599

um they were part of it

3705

02:13:18,069 --> 02:13:14,880

and um the interesting thing is though

3706

02:13:23,669 --> 02:13:18,079

i've never really demonized the guy i

3707

02:13:29,669 --> 02:13:27,030

i don't i don't

3708

02:13:31,589 --> 02:13:29,679

doubt i haven't seen reason to doubt

3709

02:13:34,790 --> 02:13:31,599

what he has said about his career

3710

02:13:35,270 --> 02:13:34,800

you know again short of seeing someone's

3711

02:13:37,270 --> 02:13:35,280

actual

3712

02:13:38,950 --> 02:13:37,280

file you know all you can do is guess

3713

02:13:40,629 --> 02:13:38,960

but based on experience

3714

02:13:42,629 --> 02:13:40,639

you know it what he said about his

3715

02:13:45,750 --> 02:13:42,639

career resonates with

3716

02:13:48,950 --> 02:13:45,760

you know the things i know

3717

02:13:51,589 --> 02:13:48,960

um i think he what he

3718

02:13:52,629 --> 02:13:51,599

was is doing or has been doing is he's

3719

02:13:55,669 --> 02:13:52,639

being a good soldier

3720

02:13:58,950 --> 02:13:55,679

taking instruction um look you retire

3721

02:13:59,589 --> 02:13:58,960

you can retire from active duty or from

3722

02:14:01,990 --> 02:13:59,599

being a

3723

02:14:03,270 --> 02:14:02,000

staffer as we say for any of the

3724

02:14:05,750 --> 02:14:03,280

agencies

3725

02:14:07,430 --> 02:14:05,760

on friday and then monday morning report

3726

02:14:09,830 --> 02:14:07,440

as a contractor

3727

02:14:11,589 --> 02:14:09,840

and i have long said because one one of

3728

02:14:11,990 --> 02:14:11,599

the things once i got into the air force

3729

02:14:13,910 --> 02:14:12,000

and learned

3730

02:14:15,189 --> 02:14:13,920

about the technology and aerospace and

3731

02:14:17,030 --> 02:14:15,199

how things really work and

3732

02:14:18,550 --> 02:14:17,040

this was back in the 90s when i learned

3733

02:14:19,910 --> 02:14:18,560

how things really work that's when i

3734

02:14:21,990 --> 02:14:19,920

began to realize

3735

02:14:23,030 --> 02:14:22,000

oh wait a minute the ufo secret is not

3736

02:14:25,750 --> 02:14:23,040

with the government

3737

02:14:26,069 --> 02:14:25,760

the ufo secrets the stuff that proves it

3738

02:14:27,510 --> 02:14:26,079

all

3739

02:14:28,950 --> 02:14:27,520

is going to be with these contract

3740

02:14:29,910 --> 02:14:28,960

organizations because they're private

3741

02:14:30,950 --> 02:14:29,920

corporations

3742

02:14:33,589 --> 02:14:30,960

and they are not bound by the

3743

02:14:36,310 --> 02:14:33,599

constitution to reveal anything

3744

02:14:37,990 --> 02:14:36,320

under a foia request okay and what that

3745

02:14:39,990 --> 02:14:38,000

does is that gives uncle sam

3746

02:14:41,109 --> 02:14:40,000

plausible deniability we don't have

3747

02:14:42,709 --> 02:14:41,119

flying saucers

3748

02:14:44,709 --> 02:14:42,719

we don't have bodies we don't have

3749

02:14:46,229 --> 02:14:44,719

material evidence and they can be

3750

02:14:48,629 --> 02:14:46,239

telling the truth they don't

3751

02:14:49,830 --> 02:14:48,639

have it because they've handed

3752

02:14:52,550 --> 02:14:49,840

custodianship and

3753

02:14:54,790 --> 02:14:52,560

stuff off to a private corporation that

3754

02:14:55,589 --> 02:14:54,800

was set up for that purpose in the first

3755

02:14:57,350 --> 02:14:55,599

place right

3756

02:14:59,510 --> 02:14:57,360

or was set up for similar things and

3757

02:15:02,390 --> 02:14:59,520

they just used them for that

3758

02:15:04,310 --> 02:15:02,400

and um and that's run by people in the

3759

02:15:04,790 --> 02:15:04,320

contract world who very often were

3760

02:15:07,270 --> 02:15:04,800

either

3761

02:15:07,990 --> 02:15:07,280

active duty military in the world or

3762

02:15:10,950 --> 02:15:08,000

some other type

3763

02:15:12,950 --> 02:15:10,960

of agency personnel and again seriously

3764

02:15:14,390 --> 02:15:12,960

i'm not exaggerating you retire from one

3765

02:15:16,310 --> 02:15:14,400

thing on friday and on monday you're

3766

02:15:17,589 --> 02:15:16,320

reporting as a contractor now as a

3767

02:15:21,750 --> 02:15:17,599

contractor

3768

02:15:23,830 --> 02:15:21,760

you're able to do um a little more

3769

02:15:25,750 --> 02:15:23,840

monkey business where the public is

3770

02:15:28,550 --> 02:15:25,760

concerned because you're no longer an

3771

02:15:29,109 --> 02:15:28,560

officer of the government right um

3772

02:15:33,189 --> 02:15:29,119

you're

3773

02:15:36,390 --> 02:15:33,199

something operational

3774

02:15:38,149 --> 02:15:36,400

you're allowed to use you know

3775

02:15:39,910 --> 02:15:38,159

a phrase we'd like to say deceit and

3776

02:15:42,069 --> 02:15:39,920

trickery basically you know

3777

02:15:43,830 --> 02:15:42,079

lie through your teeth you know to

3778

02:15:44,550 --> 02:15:43,840

people if they ask you the direct

3779

02:15:47,430 --> 02:15:44,560

question

3780

02:15:48,950 --> 02:15:47,440

you know like so-and-so are you now or

3781

02:15:50,310 --> 02:15:48,960

have you ever been an employee of the

3782

02:15:53,030 --> 02:15:50,320

such and such agency

3783

02:15:54,390 --> 02:15:53,040

and they could say no never been an

3784

02:15:58,149 --> 02:15:54,400

employee of that agency

3785

02:15:59,990 --> 02:15:58,159

when they were a contractor for the very

3786

02:16:01,270 --> 02:16:00,000

purpose of being able to deny being an

3787

02:16:03,589 --> 02:16:01,280

employee but

3788

02:16:05,669 --> 02:16:03,599

yeah they were hired by that agency and

3789

02:16:06,709 --> 02:16:05,679

being a contractor is an understood part

3790

02:16:08,950 --> 02:16:06,719

of their cover

3791

02:16:09,830 --> 02:16:08,960

and so they are in effect an actual

3792

02:16:13,270 --> 02:16:09,840

employee but they can

3793

02:16:15,270 --> 02:16:13,280

lie and say no because

3794

02:16:17,109 --> 02:16:15,280

technically they're a contractor and

3795

02:16:20,950 --> 02:16:17,119

that's what i

3796

02:16:23,350 --> 02:16:20,960

suspected of lou elizondo

3797

02:16:25,589 --> 02:16:23,360

from the get-go from from my perspective

3798

02:16:26,310 --> 02:16:25,599

um along with people getting so excited

3799

02:16:29,030 --> 02:16:26,320

over

3800

02:16:29,830 --> 02:16:29,040

you know the um the the i mean remember

3801
02:16:31,750 --> 02:16:29,840
the balloon

3802
02:16:33,990 --> 02:16:31,760
fiasco the mylar balloon thing and then

3803
02:16:36,230 --> 02:16:34,000
the tic tac thing i immediately thought

3804
02:16:37,270 --> 02:16:36,240
okay this is our technology and you

3805
02:16:39,750 --> 02:16:37,280
everybody knows the

3806
02:16:41,669 --> 02:16:39,760
the big hubbub of the last three years

3807
02:16:44,469 --> 02:16:41,679
but the interesting thing is

3808
02:16:45,030 --> 02:16:44,479
there are some people that started not

3809
02:16:47,830 --> 02:16:45,040
who

3810
02:16:48,870 --> 02:16:47,840
loved lou and then started being unhappy

3811
02:16:52,709 --> 02:16:48,880
with him

3812
02:16:54,389 --> 02:16:52,719
when he on the show in particular

3813
02:16:57,349 --> 02:16:54,399

um went in the direction of the threat

3814

02:16:59,349 --> 02:16:57,359

narrative and this brings us back to

3815

02:17:01,030 --> 02:16:59,359

why would a perception management not be

3816

02:17:03,910 --> 02:17:01,040

done in this way

3817

02:17:05,349 --> 02:17:03,920

well here's the thing folks like it or

3818

02:17:12,469 --> 02:17:05,359

not

3819

02:17:15,030 --> 02:17:12,479

threat

3820

02:17:17,110 --> 02:17:15,040

from out there first of all a space

3821

02:17:20,230 --> 02:17:17,120

threat that's another

3822

02:17:21,750 --> 02:17:20,240

subject we'll get to but um why a

3823

02:17:22,389 --> 02:17:21,760

perception management operation that

3824

02:17:24,870 --> 02:17:22,399

would

3825

02:17:26,870 --> 02:17:24,880

you know involve the ufo world and stuff

3826

02:17:30,549 --> 02:17:26,880

well here's the thing

3827

02:17:33,349 --> 02:17:30,559

things have been tense with china

3828

02:17:34,309 --> 02:17:33,359

not just in the last four or five years

3829

02:17:37,509 --> 02:17:34,319

for decades

3830

02:17:39,190 --> 02:17:37,519

okay i mean we had things that the

3831

02:17:41,429 --> 02:17:39,200

civilian world didn't know about

3832

02:17:42,629 --> 02:17:41,439

you know alerts that popped up that i

3833

02:17:44,389 --> 02:17:42,639

mean i remember the day i showed up for

3834

02:17:44,950 --> 02:17:44,399

work as an osi agent in l.a in the mid

3835

02:17:47,110 --> 02:17:44,960

90s

3836

02:17:48,309 --> 02:17:47,120

and my boss said look we're pulling your

3837

02:17:49,990 --> 02:17:48,319

deployment bags

3838

02:17:52,230 --> 02:17:50,000

ready to put them on the plane we've got

3839

02:17:54,309 --> 02:17:52,240

an alert keep it to yourself but you

3840

02:17:56,549 --> 02:17:54,319

might be on the plane to korea

3841

02:17:57,509 --> 02:17:56,559

by tonight and that happened a couple of

3842

02:17:59,030 --> 02:17:57,519

times

3843

02:18:01,030 --> 02:17:59,040

while i was an agent and that's

3844

02:18:02,469 --> 02:18:01,040

something that wasn't reported publicly

3845

02:18:03,990 --> 02:18:02,479

and and what that is is you're on your

3846

02:18:05,349 --> 02:18:04,000

way to korea you know north korea the

3847

02:18:07,349 --> 02:18:05,359

euphemism for

3848

02:18:08,790 --> 02:18:07,359

it's america and china rattling their

3849

02:18:09,589 --> 02:18:08,800

sabers at each other this has been a

3850

02:18:11,429 --> 02:18:09,599

concern i

3851

02:18:12,870 --> 02:18:11,439

i mean i remember my mentor and other

3852

02:18:14,549 --> 02:18:12,880

superior officers saying

3853

02:18:16,389 --> 02:18:14,559

we really think that the next time the

3854

02:18:17,750 --> 02:18:16,399

world gets into it it's going to be a

3855

02:18:19,830 --> 02:18:17,760

big one with china they have been

3856

02:18:23,669 --> 02:18:19,840

concerned about this for decades

3857

02:18:26,150 --> 02:18:23,679

okay and um here's the thing in the last

3858

02:18:28,150 --> 02:18:26,160

five to ten years china's navy has been

3859

02:18:30,469 --> 02:18:28,160

doing aggressive things like that they

3860

02:18:32,790 --> 02:18:30,479

build those artificial island bases

3861

02:18:33,669 --> 02:18:32,800

for their navy um they're doing all

3862

02:18:35,429 --> 02:18:33,679

sorts of and

3863

02:18:37,349 --> 02:18:35,439

very recently they're doing you know

3864

02:18:40,389 --> 02:18:37,359

aggressive things right

3865

02:18:42,870 --> 02:18:40,399

expanding this that and the other so

3866

02:18:43,429 --> 02:18:42,880

why a perception management operation

3867

02:18:44,790 --> 02:18:43,439

why

3868

02:18:46,549 --> 02:18:44,800

would we want to do a perception

3869

02:18:48,790 --> 02:18:46,559

management thing where golly

3870

02:18:50,629 --> 02:18:48,800

our fighter squadrons navy fighter

3871

02:18:51,270 --> 02:18:50,639

squadrons off the coast of california

3872

02:18:53,589 --> 02:18:51,280

see this

3873

02:18:55,349 --> 02:18:53,599

amazing thing that outmaneuvers them oh

3874

02:18:57,509 --> 02:18:55,359

my gosh it's so shocking

3875

02:18:59,830 --> 02:18:57,519

oh we can't oh we can't keep up with it

3876

02:19:01,030 --> 02:18:59,840

oh it's amazing well the real audience

3877

02:19:04,150 --> 02:19:01,040

for that

3878

02:19:07,830 --> 02:19:04,160

was the chinese military intel guys

3879

02:19:10,070 --> 02:19:07,840

okay and and they know it okay but it's

3880

02:19:10,629 --> 02:19:10,080

passed off as this to the public as this

3881

02:19:14,230 --> 02:19:10,639

old

3882

02:19:14,629 --> 02:19:14,240

ufo okay but and this is my perspective

3883

02:19:17,509 --> 02:19:14,639

from

3884

02:19:19,030 --> 02:19:17,519

having been an insider in that world

3885

02:19:22,150 --> 02:19:19,040

what they're doing is they're saying to

3886

02:19:25,669 --> 02:19:22,160

china look what we got and oh by the way

3887

02:19:27,190 --> 02:19:25,679

this was in 2004. that's that's how far

3888

02:19:29,750 --> 02:19:27,200

we had developed it

3889

02:19:30,230 --> 02:19:29,760

16 or what at the time what 13 years

3890

02:19:32,070 --> 02:19:30,240

before

3891

02:19:33,669 --> 02:19:32,080

uh-huh what do you think about that god

3892

02:19:36,389 --> 02:19:33,679

knows how far we've developed it

3893

02:19:37,349 --> 02:19:36,399

so the chinese are going ah okay let's

3894

02:19:39,429 --> 02:19:37,359

see what we got

3895

02:19:41,110 --> 02:19:39,439

you know and it's this game and and this

3896

02:19:44,150 --> 02:19:41,120

is my assessment of what

3897

02:19:52,630 --> 02:19:44,160

the tic tac thing and even the uh

3898

02:19:56,070 --> 02:19:54,070

yeah one of those things and the gimbal

3899

02:19:57,510 --> 02:19:56,080

thing it's you know that's drone

3900

02:19:59,190 --> 02:19:57,520

technology when you hear the whole

3901

02:20:00,870 --> 02:19:59,200

recording you hear the pilots

3902

02:20:03,429 --> 02:20:00,880

with the gimbal thing saying oh man it's

3903

02:20:06,150 --> 02:20:03,439

you know it's a drone and then recently

3904

02:20:08,230 --> 02:20:06,160

there's a you know for a couple of years

3905

02:20:09,510 --> 02:20:08,240

i had people angry at me

3906

02:20:11,510 --> 02:20:09,520

you know because immediately i'm like

3907

02:20:13,990 --> 02:20:11,520

this is our technology you're gonna see

3908

02:20:15,670 --> 02:20:14,000

and sure enough between the um the

3909

02:20:18,870 --> 02:20:15,680

patents that we talked about

3910

02:20:20,150 --> 02:20:18,880

and other things where you know the

3911

02:20:21,990 --> 02:20:20,160

technology that has

3912

02:20:24,389 --> 02:20:22,000

actually been being developed and the

3913

02:20:26,630 --> 02:20:24,399

description of how it works is exactly

3914

02:20:27,750 --> 02:20:26,640

what these guys the pilots and the radar

3915

02:20:30,630 --> 02:20:27,760

people describe

3916

02:20:31,910 --> 02:20:30,640

going on you're like folks come on

3917

02:20:35,510 --> 02:20:31,920

there's your answer

3918

02:20:37,830 --> 02:20:35,520

um you know that's what the tic tac

3919

02:20:38,950 --> 02:20:37,840

is all about but again i remind people

3920

02:20:40,870 --> 02:20:38,960

just be i mean

3921

02:20:42,550 --> 02:20:40,880

just because i think that's what the tic

3922

02:20:45,190 --> 02:20:42,560

tac is as like i

3923

02:20:46,710 --> 02:20:45,200

said earlier i i still think there's et

3924

02:20:48,790 --> 02:20:46,720

stuff coming here

3925

02:20:50,630 --> 02:20:48,800

i still think people you know see et

3926

02:20:53,990 --> 02:20:50,640

stuff just that's not it

3927

02:20:55,030 --> 02:20:54,000

and before people go getting angry about

3928

02:20:57,030 --> 02:20:55,040

that

3929

02:20:59,190 --> 02:20:57,040

these guys are doing their job when they

3930

02:21:01,110 --> 02:20:59,200

do this perception management stuff

3931

02:21:02,710 --> 02:21:01,120

their job is to protect the country and

3932

02:21:04,550 --> 02:21:02,720

if they see you know

3933

02:21:06,070 --> 02:21:04,560

china being aggressive and that's a

3934

02:21:08,550 --> 02:21:06,080

potential threat

3935

02:21:09,670 --> 02:21:08,560

this is part of them doing what they got

3936

02:21:12,630 --> 02:21:09,680

to do

3937

02:21:12,950 --> 02:21:12,640

to protect the country so i don't hold

3938

02:21:16,469 --> 02:21:12,960

that

3939

02:21:17,590 --> 02:21:16,479

against them um as long as they're not

3940

02:21:19,670 --> 02:21:17,600

hurting anybody

3941

02:21:20,870 --> 02:21:19,680

in the ufo community and the public with

3942

02:21:25,349 --> 02:21:20,880

doing this i mean

3943

02:21:28,630 --> 02:21:25,359

you know feelings hurt get over it

3944

02:21:32,070 --> 02:21:28,640

because here's the thing if

3945

02:21:34,469 --> 02:21:32,080

if the next big conflict breaks out and

3946

02:21:35,910 --> 02:21:34,479

suddenly you know these tic tac things

3947

02:21:39,910 --> 02:21:35,920

and these

3948

02:21:40,950 --> 02:21:39,920

other things are the stuff that gives us

3949

02:21:42,550 --> 02:21:40,960

the edge

3950

02:21:44,710 --> 02:21:42,560

when you know we're worried about stuff

3951
02:21:46,309 --> 02:21:44,720
coming at us in the skies the public is

3952
02:21:47,349 --> 02:21:46,319
all of a sudden going to be perfectly

3953
02:21:49,590 --> 02:21:47,359
okay

3954
02:21:51,429 --> 02:21:49,600
that they were told that was ufos

3955
02:21:53,110 --> 02:21:51,439
because thank you for developing this

3956
02:21:55,750 --> 02:21:53,120
stuff if they're keeping us safe

3957
02:21:56,950 --> 02:21:55,760
in a war now that's that's that there's

3958
02:22:00,790 --> 02:21:56,960
then there's the

3959
02:22:01,910 --> 02:22:00,800
potential space threat um and a guy like

3960
02:22:05,110 --> 02:22:01,920
lou

3961
02:22:07,270 --> 02:22:05,120
if you know with this program

3962
02:22:08,230 --> 02:22:07,280
you know one of the reasons that they

3963
02:22:11,910 --> 02:22:08,240

would be looking

3964

02:22:17,590 --> 02:22:14,710

is because it is their job could there

3965

02:22:20,469 --> 02:22:17,600

be a threat coming from space

3966

02:22:22,389 --> 02:22:20,479

to what degree might they know about a

3967

02:22:26,630 --> 02:22:22,399

potential threat um

3968

02:22:30,230 --> 02:22:26,640

folks i i've said it before elsewhere um

3969

02:22:31,750 --> 02:22:30,240

you know um it's kind of intellectually

3970

02:22:34,790 --> 02:22:31,760

childish

3971

02:22:35,990 --> 02:22:34,800

to insist and believe these stories that

3972

02:22:37,030 --> 02:22:36,000

there's people in the community that

3973

02:22:39,590 --> 02:22:37,040

just keep pushing it

3974

02:22:40,790 --> 02:22:39,600

that there's nothing threatening about

3975

02:22:42,950 --> 02:22:40,800

the et's

3976

02:22:44,389 --> 02:22:42,960

they're all benevolent and any

3977

02:22:46,230 --> 02:22:44,399

civilization that can develop the

3978

02:22:48,469 --> 02:22:46,240

technology traverse the stars

3979

02:22:50,230 --> 02:22:48,479

has conquered their bellicose war-like

3980

02:22:54,309 --> 02:22:50,240

nature and it's all love love love

3981

02:22:57,750 --> 02:22:54,319

baloney i mean look how look how much

3982

02:23:00,309 --> 02:22:57,760

technology has been developed

3983

02:23:02,070 --> 02:23:00,319

um by the militaries of the world for

3984

02:23:03,830 --> 02:23:02,080

military purposes throughout history

3985

02:23:06,870 --> 02:23:03,840

even even eventually it gets

3986

02:23:09,110 --> 02:23:06,880

applied to civilian use right

3987

02:23:11,510 --> 02:23:09,120

but look how much starts out you know

3988

02:23:13,110 --> 02:23:11,520

with the military perspective in mind or

3989

02:23:16,550 --> 02:23:13,120

develop for the military

3990

02:23:18,790 --> 02:23:16,560

a lot of it and why do we assume

3991

02:23:20,469 --> 02:23:18,800

well i know why people assume and think

3992

02:23:22,630 --> 02:23:20,479

that you know

3993

02:23:24,309 --> 02:23:22,640

et civilizations would never do that

3994

02:23:25,510 --> 02:23:24,319

it's because there's been propaganda for

3995

02:23:28,710 --> 02:23:25,520

decades

3996

02:23:29,270 --> 02:23:28,720

starting you know unfortunately in that

3997

02:23:31,830 --> 02:23:29,280

more

3998

02:23:33,190 --> 02:23:31,840

new age connection to the ufo community

3999

02:23:36,230 --> 02:23:33,200

with that contact d

4000

02:23:38,150 --> 02:23:36,240

era in the 50s now here's an interesting

4001

02:23:41,190 --> 02:23:38,160

thing i've been doing some

4002

02:23:41,910 --> 02:23:41,200

recent studying of 1950s eric contact e

4003

02:23:43,510 --> 02:23:41,920

literature

4004

02:23:45,510 --> 02:23:43,520

and you know i'm not the first guy to

4005

02:23:48,870 --> 02:23:45,520

say this but it reminds you that

4006

02:23:51,349 --> 02:23:48,880

gee the 1950s we had just we had we were

4007

02:23:55,110 --> 02:23:51,359

full on into the cold war right

4008

02:23:59,270 --> 02:23:55,120

and um a lot of that

4009

02:24:01,270 --> 02:23:59,280

ufo contacting material comes down to

4010

02:24:03,030 --> 02:24:01,280

oh america's got to get rid of its you

4011

02:24:05,510 --> 02:24:03,040

know the humans have to get rid of their

4012

02:24:05,910 --> 02:24:05,520

nuclear weapons it's the nuclear weapons

4013

02:24:10,550 --> 02:24:05,920

that

4014

02:24:11,990 --> 02:24:10,560

blah and america's got to do this you

4015

02:24:15,030 --> 02:24:12,000

you got to be against nuclear weapons

4016

02:24:17,910 --> 02:24:15,040

i'm thinking cold war era 1950s

4017

02:24:19,670 --> 02:24:17,920

you have these so-called ets preaching

4018

02:24:22,230 --> 02:24:19,680

to the public who will listen

4019

02:24:23,750 --> 02:24:22,240

that all nuclear weaponry you know we we

4020

02:24:24,469 --> 02:24:23,760

shouldn't have this it's bad in the

4021

02:24:26,309 --> 02:24:24,479

benevolent

4022

02:24:27,990 --> 02:24:26,319

and doesn't that sound like russian

4023

02:24:30,870 --> 02:24:28,000

intelligence propaganda

4024

02:24:32,710 --> 02:24:30,880

yeah to me it does and we know that they

4025

02:24:34,790 --> 02:24:32,720

were playing games with that

4026

02:24:36,469 --> 02:24:34,800

back then and i have no doubt we were i

4027

02:24:37,190 --> 02:24:36,479

mean come on you know we all played the

4028

02:24:39,830 --> 02:24:37,200

same game

4029

02:24:41,590 --> 02:24:39,840

we were messing with their public in in

4030

02:24:44,790 --> 02:24:41,600

you know whatever ways that worked

4031

02:24:48,790 --> 02:24:44,800

and i unfortunately think that

4032

02:24:51,750 --> 02:24:48,800

that's where a lot of that plus

4033

02:24:52,309 --> 02:24:51,760

some genuine wishy-washiness to be found

4034

02:24:55,110 --> 02:24:52,319

in in

4035

02:24:56,389 --> 02:24:55,120

that particular community i'm gonna get

4036

02:25:00,230 --> 02:24:56,399

some hate for that

4037

02:25:00,950 --> 02:25:00,240

but um you know that's what you're here

4038

02:25:03,830 --> 02:25:00,960

for

4039

02:25:06,150 --> 02:25:03,840

yeah it's your your country's bag walter

4040

02:25:09,510 --> 02:25:06,160

yeah it's been with us for decades this

4041

02:25:11,830 --> 02:25:09,520

this nonsense that um uh

4042

02:25:13,349 --> 02:25:11,840

and oh and here's what doesn't help

4043

02:25:14,150 --> 02:25:13,359

here's what doesn't help what i'm trying

4044

02:25:17,349 --> 02:25:14,160

to say

4045

02:25:20,550 --> 02:25:17,359

that gosh darn werner von braun

4046

02:25:24,230 --> 02:25:20,560

story now i i met carol rosen

4047

02:25:25,110 --> 02:25:24,240

once at the 2014 ssp conference in san

4048

02:25:27,270 --> 02:25:25,120

mateo

4049

02:25:28,870 --> 02:25:27,280

that's an intelligent reasonable woman i

4050

02:25:31,110 --> 02:25:28,880

i'm i don't think

4051
02:25:32,790 --> 02:25:31,120
she's lying about that story about what

4052
02:25:35,870 --> 02:25:32,800
warner von braun told her

4053
02:25:37,030 --> 02:25:35,880
i think people are kind of

4054
02:25:39,110 --> 02:25:37,040
misinterpreting

4055
02:25:40,630 --> 02:25:39,120
the finer details of it and and they're

4056
02:25:41,750 --> 02:25:40,640
they're hanging

4057
02:25:43,429 --> 02:25:41,760
you know they're they're putting all

4058
02:25:45,910 --> 02:25:43,439
their eggs in that basket and that is

4059
02:25:49,110 --> 02:25:45,920
the thing where werner von braun said

4060
02:25:50,790 --> 02:25:49,120
the there would be uh this was in the

4061
02:25:52,790 --> 02:25:50,800
effort for the globalist to control

4062
02:25:54,630 --> 02:25:52,800
you know the human population they would

4063
02:25:56,790 --> 02:25:54,640

use these five steps and

4064

02:25:58,950 --> 02:25:56,800

you know there would be a cold war and

4065

02:25:59,670 --> 02:25:58,960

then there would be terrorism then there

4066

02:26:03,510 --> 02:25:59,680

would be

4067

02:26:08,150 --> 02:26:03,520

asteroids

4068

02:26:12,389 --> 02:26:08,160

would use the alien threat

4069

02:26:17,110 --> 02:26:12,399

you know and it's all a lie well

4070

02:26:21,429 --> 02:26:17,120

okay he didn't say

4071

02:26:23,030 --> 02:26:21,439

that there were no alien threats

4072

02:26:24,790 --> 02:26:23,040

or you know that they didn't consider

4073

02:26:25,429 --> 02:26:24,800

that they were alien threats he said

4074

02:26:28,710 --> 02:26:25,439

they would

4075

02:26:31,349 --> 02:26:28,720

use that to

4076

02:26:33,750 --> 02:26:31,359

get the public to buy off on huge

4077

02:26:36,870 --> 02:26:33,760

expenditures by the military industrial

4078

02:26:38,309 --> 02:26:36,880

complex which we have reason to be

4079

02:26:41,270 --> 02:26:38,319

concerned about

4080

02:26:42,150 --> 02:26:41,280

those guys and i'm an air force officer

4081

02:26:43,830 --> 02:26:42,160

and

4082

02:26:45,910 --> 02:26:43,840

we got reason to be concerned about that

4083

02:26:48,950 --> 02:26:45,920

i mean eisenhower told us that right

4084

02:26:50,309 --> 02:26:48,960

we've known this for a long time um but

4085

02:26:54,150 --> 02:26:50,319

what he was saying is

4086

02:26:56,870 --> 02:26:54,160

you know that topic would be used

4087

02:26:57,830 --> 02:26:56,880

to do these other nefarious things i

4088

02:27:01,590 --> 02:26:57,840

don't recall him

4089

02:27:03,990 --> 02:27:01,600
ever emphasizing because there

4090

02:27:05,110 --> 02:27:04,000
are no et's that are any threat he never

4091

02:27:10,150 --> 02:27:05,120
he never said that

4092

02:27:17,190 --> 02:27:13,830
even with what he said

4093

02:27:19,030 --> 02:27:17,200
he's a human being he's fallible

4094

02:27:21,030 --> 02:27:19,040
this might have been his read on

4095

02:27:22,790 --> 02:27:21,040
something now yeah i mean he was werner

4096

02:27:23,349 --> 02:27:22,800
von braun right he was in the know he

4097

02:27:25,270 --> 02:27:23,359
was

4098

02:27:26,550 --> 02:27:25,280
you know had reason to know more than a

4099

02:27:29,510 --> 02:27:26,560
lot of us but

4100

02:27:29,830 --> 02:27:29,520
it doesn't mean that what he said you

4101

02:27:33,349 --> 02:27:29,840

know

4102

02:27:35,190 --> 02:27:33,359

is actually the gospel reality um

4103

02:27:38,309 --> 02:27:35,200

the intriguing part is is that all the

4104

02:27:42,150 --> 02:27:40,389

have happened you know we had the period

4105

02:27:45,349 --> 02:27:42,160

of terrorism we had you know

4106

02:27:46,309 --> 02:27:45,359

this and it's it's kind of spooky so my

4107

02:27:48,950 --> 02:27:46,319

point is that

4108

02:27:50,870 --> 02:27:48,960

i think both are true i think what von

4109

02:27:53,190 --> 02:27:50,880

braun was telling us is something

4110

02:27:54,389 --> 02:27:53,200

clearly i mean he's already four out of

4111

02:27:56,309 --> 02:27:54,399

five right

4112

02:27:58,309 --> 02:27:56,319

there's some truth there but i think

4113

02:28:00,150 --> 02:27:58,319

that has to do with something nefarious

4114

02:28:01,750 --> 02:28:00,160

that certain bad players

4115

02:28:04,309 --> 02:28:01,760

associated with military industrial

4116

02:28:05,030 --> 02:28:04,319

complex are carrying out and planning to

4117

02:28:07,990 --> 02:28:05,040

do

4118

02:28:09,590 --> 02:28:08,000

but i think at the same time i think

4119

02:28:11,190 --> 02:28:09,600

that

4120

02:28:13,349 --> 02:28:11,200

they're very naturally saying we got to

4121

02:28:16,230 --> 02:28:13,359

be prepared for a threat from space

4122

02:28:19,349 --> 02:28:16,240

should it come or

4123

02:28:21,190 --> 02:28:19,359

they're aware of a potential threat

4124

02:28:23,429 --> 02:28:21,200

on its way here now i'm not the only guy

4125

02:28:26,790 --> 02:28:23,439

things have said that joseph farrell

4126
02:28:29,670 --> 02:28:26,800
um thinks this as well and um but i

4127
02:28:31,349 --> 02:28:29,680
i think a very practical position is to

4128
02:28:33,910 --> 02:28:31,359
assume that

4129
02:28:34,389 --> 02:28:33,920
they're going to be uh quote unquote as

4130
02:28:37,510 --> 02:28:34,399
human

4131
02:28:38,469 --> 02:28:37,520
as as we are um in the respect that

4132
02:28:40,950 --> 02:28:38,479
you're going to have

4133
02:28:42,150 --> 02:28:40,960
civilizations that really we're going to

4134
02:28:44,230 --> 02:28:42,160
get along with and

4135
02:28:45,830 --> 02:28:44,240
mean us no harm they mean us goodwill

4136
02:28:49,670 --> 02:28:45,840
you're going to have those that

4137
02:28:50,550 --> 02:28:49,680
are hell-bent on conquest i mean come on

4138
02:28:53,110 --> 02:28:50,560

look at

4139

02:28:53,990 --> 02:28:53,120

we know from our own history just a few

4140

02:28:56,790 --> 02:28:54,000

centuries ago

4141

02:28:58,309 --> 02:28:56,800

in the big scope of time you know we

4142

02:29:00,230 --> 02:28:58,319

would go to new lands we'd

4143

02:29:02,710 --> 02:29:00,240

invade we'd conquer we we'd do this i

4144

02:29:05,830 --> 02:29:02,720

mean it's all part of our history

4145

02:29:07,670 --> 02:29:05,840

this nonsense that people say that oh

4146

02:29:09,190 --> 02:29:07,680

we're the only ones in the universe like

4147

02:29:11,750 --> 02:29:09,200

that i just

4148

02:29:13,750 --> 02:29:11,760

like oh please grow up this this is

4149

02:29:14,630 --> 02:29:13,760

really intellectually childish to think

4150

02:29:17,750 --> 02:29:14,640

this and

4151
02:29:20,230 --> 02:29:17,760
i i i hate to think that wake up calls

4152
02:29:23,510 --> 02:29:20,240
going to come for these people

4153
02:29:25,910 --> 02:29:23,520
when you know god forbid the stuff

4154
02:29:28,790 --> 02:29:25,920
appears in the sky and just starts

4155
02:29:29,670 --> 02:29:28,800
you know and and that could happen and

4156
02:29:32,150 --> 02:29:29,680
people say

4157
02:29:33,750 --> 02:29:32,160
oh bosley's part of the uh part of the

4158
02:29:34,870 --> 02:29:33,760
thing that von braun's talking about

4159
02:29:37,750 --> 02:29:34,880
he's an unwitting

4160
02:29:38,790 --> 02:29:37,760
you know useful idiot and like oh gosh

4161
02:29:40,710 --> 02:29:38,800
you guys i

4162
02:29:41,910 --> 02:29:40,720
i have my concerns about our military

4163
02:29:45,830 --> 02:29:41,920

industrial complexes

4164

02:29:48,150 --> 02:29:45,840

as much as any of you and um you know so

4165

02:29:49,270 --> 02:29:48,160

but i i just think it's more practical

4166

02:29:52,389 --> 02:29:49,280

and that

4167

02:29:54,389 --> 02:29:52,399

might have something to do with what's

4168

02:29:56,950 --> 02:29:54,399

being developed and why

4169

02:29:59,510 --> 02:29:56,960

because as others have said before me

4170

02:30:01,910 --> 02:29:59,520

they might be trying as fast as they can

4171

02:30:03,030 --> 02:30:01,920

to replicate some technology they're

4172

02:30:05,750 --> 02:30:03,040

aware of

4173

02:30:07,190 --> 02:30:05,760

to try to be up to speed upon the

4174

02:30:10,710 --> 02:30:07,200

arrival

4175

02:30:12,389 --> 02:30:10,720

of something that someone that could be

4176
02:30:12,950 --> 02:30:12,399
on their way i i don't know now we're

4177
02:30:17,510 --> 02:30:12,960
into

4178
02:30:19,429 --> 02:30:17,520
hypothetical land here but i i try to be

4179
02:30:21,349 --> 02:30:19,439
you know realistic with with the

4180
02:30:22,150 --> 02:30:21,359
hypotheticals and we at least have to be

4181
02:30:24,630 --> 02:30:22,160
prepared

4182
02:30:26,389 --> 02:30:24,640
um because i at some point particularly

4183
02:30:27,349 --> 02:30:26,399
as we venture out the space more at some

4184
02:30:28,630 --> 02:30:27,359
point folks

4185
02:30:30,710 --> 02:30:28,640
if we're going to encounter these

4186
02:30:33,830 --> 02:30:30,720
advanced civilizations we're going

4187
02:30:36,070 --> 02:30:33,840
we are going to encounter one that that

4188
02:30:38,309 --> 02:30:36,080

is not good that means us harm that

4189

02:30:41,750 --> 02:30:38,319

there's going to be belligerence

4190

02:30:45,429 --> 02:30:41,760

and there could be conflict with um so

4191

02:30:46,870 --> 02:30:45,439

it just you know and i think that

4192

02:30:49,190 --> 02:30:46,880

to the extent that a guy like lou

4193

02:30:51,670 --> 02:30:49,200

elizondo goes there with

4194

02:30:53,750 --> 02:30:51,680

you know his documentaries and stuff i i

4195

02:30:57,030 --> 02:30:53,760

think that's what he's trying to

4196

02:30:59,830 --> 02:30:57,040

maybe they are trying to

4197

02:31:01,190 --> 02:30:59,840

get that idea out there so that people

4198

02:31:02,630 --> 02:31:01,200

you know

4199

02:31:04,710 --> 02:31:02,640

because they know it's inevitable but

4200

02:31:07,670 --> 02:31:04,720

then there's the von braun story

4201
02:31:09,270 --> 02:31:07,680
could it be just and that's what causes

4202
02:31:11,510 --> 02:31:09,280
the problem as i said a few minutes ago

4203
02:31:13,190 --> 02:31:11,520
the von braun thing really

4204
02:31:14,710 --> 02:31:13,200
it makes it hard for people and i

4205
02:31:15,990 --> 02:31:14,720
understand that it makes it hard for the

4206
02:31:19,830 --> 02:31:16,000
average person

4207
02:31:23,110 --> 02:31:19,840
to know what to believe and um

4208
02:31:26,550 --> 02:31:23,120
i blame human political nature

4209
02:31:27,990 --> 02:31:26,560
centuries of that for putting people in

4210
02:31:30,389 --> 02:31:28,000
that position not knowing what to

4211
02:31:33,750 --> 02:31:30,399
believe anymore thank you machiavelli

4212
02:31:36,150 --> 02:31:33,760
you know good point

4213
02:31:37,190 --> 02:31:36,160

good for you man um well thank you thank

4214

02:31:38,950 --> 02:31:37,200

you for giving

4215

02:31:41,030 --> 02:31:38,960

us your thoughts on that i know a lot of

4216

02:31:41,510 --> 02:31:41,040

people were wondering that and speaking

4217

02:31:43,349 --> 02:31:41,520

of that

4218

02:31:46,150 --> 02:31:43,359

walter i'm gonna move to some listener

4219

02:31:49,750 --> 02:31:46,160

questions and our first one comes from

4220

02:31:50,630 --> 02:31:49,760

um the ufos of oz which is a brand new

4221

02:31:52,550 --> 02:31:50,640

podcast

4222

02:31:54,710 --> 02:31:52,560

that i hope everyone will go subscribe

4223

02:31:57,750 --> 02:31:54,720

to if you ever wanted to hear about

4224

02:31:58,469 --> 02:31:57,760

australian ufo cases this is the podcast

4225

02:32:00,790 --> 02:31:58,479

for you so

4226

02:32:01,590 --> 02:32:00,800

little shameless plug for our friends

4227

02:32:04,870 --> 02:32:01,600

over there at

4228

02:32:07,990 --> 02:32:04,880

the ufos of oz uh they ask walter

4229

02:32:10,550 --> 02:32:08,000

can you speculate or discuss why the

4230

02:32:11,670 --> 02:32:10,560

air force has been so conspicuously

4231

02:32:15,030 --> 02:32:11,680

quiet

4232

02:32:15,990 --> 02:32:15,040

about the uap phenomenon compared to the

4233

02:32:18,790 --> 02:32:16,000

navy

4234

02:32:20,710 --> 02:32:18,800

why are we not hearing anything from the

4235

02:32:22,230 --> 02:32:20,720

air force with all of this man it's kind

4236

02:32:25,510 --> 02:32:22,240

of weird if you ask me

4237

02:32:28,150 --> 02:32:25,520

but um demystify that for us if you may

4238

02:32:29,190 --> 02:32:28,160

from my perspective it tells me that

4239

02:32:33,349 --> 02:32:29,200

it's

4240

02:32:35,030 --> 02:32:33,359

program that the air force

4241

02:32:37,030 --> 02:32:35,040

it's either an air force technology

4242

02:32:37,429 --> 02:32:37,040

program or they're at the forefront of

4243

02:32:40,550 --> 02:32:37,439

some

4244

02:32:42,389 --> 02:32:40,560

joint task force program developing this

4245

02:32:44,389 --> 02:32:42,399

but yeah with with the air force being

4246

02:32:46,630 --> 02:32:44,399

this quiet it

4247

02:32:47,990 --> 02:32:46,640

i suspect that it's because it's it's in

4248

02:32:49,830 --> 02:32:48,000

in our case with these sightings here in

4249

02:32:50,469 --> 02:32:49,840

the us that it's us air force tech and

4250

02:32:52,150 --> 02:32:50,479

that's

4251
02:32:53,590 --> 02:32:52,160
i mean there is part of the story with

4252
02:32:56,870 --> 02:32:53,600
the tic tac that it was

4253
02:32:58,710 --> 02:32:56,880
air force agents or intel type it was

4254
02:32:59,910 --> 02:32:58,720
air force personnel who showed up on the

4255
02:33:01,990 --> 02:32:59,920
ship and took the

4256
02:33:03,270 --> 02:33:02,000
the data drives right that's what we

4257
02:33:06,230 --> 02:33:03,280
hear uh

4258
02:33:08,550 --> 02:33:06,240
we were told yeah so why would air force

4259
02:33:10,230 --> 02:33:08,560
guys be showing up on a naval vessel

4260
02:33:12,870 --> 02:33:10,240
and you know the commander of that

4261
02:33:14,630 --> 02:33:12,880
vessel that that naval captain

4262
02:33:16,230 --> 02:33:14,640
yeah yeah let them take this come on

4263
02:33:17,990 --> 02:33:16,240

that's because he's been briefed in on

4264

02:33:19,349 --> 02:33:18,000

what it you know what's going on and

4265

02:33:21,429 --> 02:33:19,359

you know the air force guys are here to

4266

02:33:23,590 --> 02:33:21,439

get the data yeah that's i think it's

4267

02:33:25,190 --> 02:33:23,600

to me it's simple it's because it's it's

4268

02:33:25,990 --> 02:33:25,200

air force tech and that should have been

4269

02:33:28,630 --> 02:33:26,000

a first

4270

02:33:30,389 --> 02:33:28,640

the silence of the air force um should

4271

02:33:30,870 --> 02:33:30,399

have been the first clue bird for folks

4272

02:33:33,910 --> 02:33:30,880

but

4273

02:33:35,590 --> 02:33:33,920

you know that's just what i think carol

4274

02:33:39,030 --> 02:33:35,600

on facebook asks

4275

02:33:40,469 --> 02:33:39,040

why do uh why do you think the pentagon

4276

02:33:43,110 --> 02:33:40,479

in dod is basically

4277

02:33:44,070 --> 02:33:43,120

okay with all these leaked and released

4278

02:33:45,830 --> 02:33:44,080

videos

4279

02:33:47,190 --> 02:33:45,840

that we've been seeing that george knapp

4280

02:33:49,990 --> 02:33:47,200

jeremy corbell

4281

02:33:51,510 --> 02:33:50,000

uh the debrief media site um they've all

4282

02:33:53,830 --> 02:33:51,520

been given little

4283

02:33:55,590 --> 02:33:53,840

little kind of breadcrumbs of what's

4284

02:33:56,630 --> 02:33:55,600

going on within the pentagon with this

4285

02:33:57,910 --> 02:33:56,640

task force

4286

02:33:59,670 --> 02:33:57,920

why do you think that is that these

4287

02:34:01,990 --> 02:33:59,680

things are being leaked right before

4288

02:34:05,830 --> 02:34:02,000

this report is supposed to come out

4289

02:34:07,349 --> 02:34:05,840

it's controlled leaks um it's

4290

02:34:09,270 --> 02:34:07,359

they're on top of it they know what

4291

02:34:10,590 --> 02:34:09,280

they're giving i think some of those

4292

02:34:13,990 --> 02:34:10,600

individuals are

4293

02:34:15,429 --> 02:34:14,000

exaggerating you know what you're seeing

4294

02:34:15,990 --> 02:34:15,439

in those things and they're because

4295

02:34:18,309 --> 02:34:16,000

they're playing

4296

02:34:20,469 --> 02:34:18,319

to their audience you know they're

4297

02:34:21,990 --> 02:34:20,479

basically being carnival barkers

4298

02:34:24,150 --> 02:34:22,000

you know step right up look at this

4299

02:34:27,270 --> 02:34:24,160

thing it's like no that's not what it is

4300

02:34:30,070 --> 02:34:27,280

um but they've got a willing enough um

4301
02:34:33,190 --> 02:34:30,080
audience to listen to their spin so

4302
02:34:39,830 --> 02:34:36,309
but i i think

4303
02:34:41,830 --> 02:34:39,840
the pentagon and whatever dod program

4304
02:34:43,510 --> 02:34:41,840
is behind these releases this is a

4305
02:34:47,510 --> 02:34:43,520
calculated thing

4306
02:34:52,150 --> 02:34:47,520
and um you know whether it's for the

4307
02:34:55,910 --> 02:34:52,160
uh defense related um

4308
02:34:57,910 --> 02:34:55,920
dod operation aimed at you know communic

4309
02:34:59,270 --> 02:34:57,920
communicating something to the chinese

4310
02:35:02,630 --> 02:34:59,280
military or

4311
02:35:05,670 --> 02:35:02,640
or otherwise i think there's more

4312
02:35:09,190 --> 02:35:05,680
it's much more of a controlled um thing

4313
02:35:12,230 --> 02:35:09,200

going on than people realize gotcha

4314

02:35:14,150 --> 02:35:12,240

all right um well irrelevant

4315

02:35:15,750 --> 02:35:14,160

appellation that's quite a name on

4316

02:35:18,469 --> 02:35:15,760

reddit asks

4317

02:35:19,670 --> 02:35:18,479

what relationship does the breakaway

4318

02:35:22,469 --> 02:35:19,680

civilization

4319

02:35:23,030 --> 02:35:22,479

have with the imminent disclosure that

4320

02:35:27,510 --> 02:35:23,040

we're

4321

02:35:31,110 --> 02:35:27,520

along and if so is the illusion

4322

02:35:34,550 --> 02:35:31,120

of an et existence just a smoke screen

4323

02:35:35,190 --> 02:35:34,560

to a obscure larger more unsettling

4324

02:35:37,429 --> 02:35:35,200

truth

4325

02:35:38,790 --> 02:35:37,439

that is a long-winded question but yeah

4326

02:35:40,630 --> 02:35:38,800

i know you're the guy to turn to with

4327

02:35:42,469 --> 02:35:40,640

breakaway civilizations

4328

02:35:43,910 --> 02:35:42,479

yeah what do you make of it well first

4329

02:35:45,030 --> 02:35:43,920

of all

4330

02:35:47,190 --> 02:35:45,040

thanks for the question because this

4331

02:35:50,950 --> 02:35:47,200

gives me an opportunity i have

4332

02:35:52,870 --> 02:35:50,960

changed um my use of the term

4333

02:35:54,389 --> 02:35:52,880

i've gone away from breakaway

4334

02:35:56,870 --> 02:35:54,399

civilization

4335

02:35:58,469 --> 02:35:56,880

to break away organization because the

4336

02:35:58,710 --> 02:35:58,479

word civilization when you think about

4337

02:36:01,750 --> 02:35:58,720

it

4338

02:36:05,910 --> 02:36:01,760

implies in most people's minds something

4339

02:36:08,389 --> 02:36:05,920

much more vast and and and huge

4340

02:36:09,030 --> 02:36:08,399

and and i see it more as there are

4341

02:36:12,070 --> 02:36:09,040

breakaway

4342

02:36:14,230 --> 02:36:12,080

groups i definitely so it's just

4343

02:36:15,190 --> 02:36:14,240

a change in terminology i think to

4344

02:36:16,870 --> 02:36:15,200

really bring

4345

02:36:19,110 --> 02:36:16,880

a definition into what we're actually

4346

02:36:22,469 --> 02:36:19,120

talking about here but i believe in the

4347

02:36:23,750 --> 02:36:22,479

same essential concept that there are

4348

02:36:26,630 --> 02:36:23,760

breakaway groups now

4349

02:36:28,230 --> 02:36:26,640

i think to some degree these breakaway

4350

02:36:29,270 --> 02:36:28,240

groups whoever whatever they are

4351
02:36:31,510 --> 02:36:29,280
wherever they are

4352
02:36:33,750 --> 02:36:31,520
have of course contributed to the

4353
02:36:35,670 --> 02:36:33,760
technology development

4354
02:36:37,830 --> 02:36:35,680
associated with the military industrial

4355
02:36:41,990 --> 02:36:37,840
complex

4356
02:36:43,750 --> 02:36:42,000
and i mean that with the small mic

4357
02:36:46,710 --> 02:36:43,760
meaning that actual physical structure

4358
02:36:51,110 --> 02:36:46,720
that any nation needs to produce their

4359
02:36:53,670 --> 02:36:51,120
you know their warfighting capability um

4360
02:36:55,270 --> 02:36:53,680
and within that complex there's your

4361
02:36:57,590 --> 02:36:55,280
nefarious group

4362
02:36:58,309 --> 02:36:57,600
that is the evil military industrial

4363
02:37:02,830 --> 02:36:58,319

complex

4364

02:37:05,590 --> 02:37:02,840

so to speak now as far as um

4365

02:37:07,510 --> 02:37:05,600

uh their role

4366

02:37:09,030 --> 02:37:07,520

in what's going on or what's going to

4367

02:37:12,230 --> 02:37:09,040

happen

4368

02:37:15,670 --> 02:37:12,240

um remember

4369

02:37:18,790 --> 02:37:15,680

most of my research has been trying to

4370

02:37:22,309 --> 02:37:18,800

apply the to find dig out and

4371

02:37:25,190 --> 02:37:22,319

and suggest the historical threads

4372

02:37:28,150 --> 02:37:25,200

leading up to the 20th century right

4373

02:37:28,790 --> 02:37:28,160

so i i admit i've admitted this before i

4374

02:37:33,190 --> 02:37:28,800

i don't

4375

02:37:35,110 --> 02:37:33,200

know how to explain the status or state

4376

02:37:38,469 --> 02:37:35,120

of the breakaway

4377

02:37:40,790 --> 02:37:38,479

organization in you know after world war

4378

02:37:42,870 --> 02:37:40,800

two and in our times because

4379

02:37:46,389 --> 02:37:42,880

um i've focused more on the

4380

02:37:49,030 --> 02:37:46,399

developmental aspects but my guess is

4381

02:37:50,630 --> 02:37:49,040

they have been involved with developing

4382

02:37:54,309 --> 02:37:50,640

whatever our advance

4383

02:37:57,429 --> 02:37:54,319

space technology is um

4384

02:38:00,550 --> 02:37:57,439

and yes the et issue

4385

02:38:02,710 --> 02:38:00,560

certainly can and probably and has you

4386

02:38:03,670 --> 02:38:02,720

know been used as a screen a smoke

4387

02:38:05,670 --> 02:38:03,680

screen

4388

02:38:07,590 --> 02:38:05,680

for things that are you know human

4389

02:38:08,150 --> 02:38:07,600

technology of course that makes sense to

4390

02:38:11,110 --> 02:38:08,160

me

4391

02:38:11,510 --> 02:38:11,120

i understand why they would do that um

4392

02:38:14,550 --> 02:38:11,520

it

4393

02:38:16,150 --> 02:38:14,560

does confuse things you know for the us

4394

02:38:17,990 --> 02:38:16,160

out here and the public

4395

02:38:20,550 --> 02:38:18,000

trying to figure out what's going on who

4396

02:38:23,750 --> 02:38:20,560

do we trust what do we believe

4397

02:38:26,150 --> 02:38:23,760

but um yeah that's where i see the

4398

02:38:28,070 --> 02:38:26,160

the breakaways now um i i think the

4399

02:38:30,150 --> 02:38:28,080

german breakaway that i've written about

4400

02:38:32,070 --> 02:38:30,160

that charles del shall told us was

4401

02:38:35,190 --> 02:38:32,080

called nimza

4402

02:38:36,230 --> 02:38:35,200

as i have written i think nimza doesn't

4403

02:38:38,469 --> 02:38:36,240

exist as such

4404

02:38:39,349 --> 02:38:38,479

i think nimsa got absorbed into the nazi

4405

02:38:43,670 --> 02:38:39,359

machine

4406

02:38:45,830 --> 02:38:43,680

i think what what the remnants of nimza

4407

02:38:48,870 --> 02:38:45,840

that so-called nims that exist today

4408

02:38:50,870 --> 02:38:48,880

would would actually be the um

4409

02:38:51,910 --> 02:38:50,880

in this nazi international that joseph

4410

02:38:55,670 --> 02:38:51,920

farrell and others

4411

02:38:56,150 --> 02:38:55,680

talk about and write about so therefore

4412

02:38:59,190 --> 02:38:56,160

uh

4413

02:39:02,150 --> 02:38:59,200

was the what i proposed as an american

4414

02:39:04,710 --> 02:39:02,160

breakaway that what i call the 1903.

4415

02:39:05,510 --> 02:39:04,720

did they exist beyond the world war ii

4416

02:39:07,270 --> 02:39:05,520

era

4417

02:39:09,429 --> 02:39:07,280

did they even exist because where were

4418

02:39:10,070 --> 02:39:09,439

they we we can we can look at the nazi

4419

02:39:12,469 --> 02:39:10,080

war machine

4420

02:39:13,830 --> 02:39:12,479

and say uh you know i can see where

4421

02:39:17,750 --> 02:39:13,840

nimza

4422

02:39:18,870 --> 02:39:17,760

from the 19th century to the 20th if we

4423

02:39:20,389 --> 02:39:18,880

want to look at them as

4424

02:39:21,990 --> 02:39:20,399

you know the nazi war machine and the

4425

02:39:23,910 --> 02:39:22,000

nazi international but

4426

02:39:25,510 --> 02:39:23,920

where the heck was this american group

4427

02:39:28,309 --> 02:39:25,520

that i suspect

4428

02:39:30,070 --> 02:39:28,319

stood up in the late 1890s and into the

4429

02:39:33,190 --> 02:39:30,080

early 1900s because

4430

02:39:35,590 --> 02:39:33,200

you know we had two world wars and you

4431

02:39:38,630 --> 02:39:35,600

know we didn't see any sign of them so

4432

02:39:40,150 --> 02:39:38,640

that's been the reason for me to say

4433

02:39:42,630 --> 02:39:40,160

well you know i could be wrong

4434

02:39:44,630 --> 02:39:42,640

maybe they tried one thing and it didn't

4435

02:39:47,750 --> 02:39:44,640

work out and they just kind of disbanded

4436

02:39:53,190 --> 02:39:47,760

i don't know but they certainly

4437

02:39:56,550 --> 02:39:53,200

disappeared except

4438

02:39:59,429 --> 02:39:56,560

except for this

4439

02:40:01,349 --> 02:39:59,439

i don't want to call it a myth but it

4440

02:40:03,590 --> 02:40:01,359

it's been presented in fiction

4441

02:40:05,830 --> 02:40:03,600

and it nags at people and it really is

4442

02:40:07,349 --> 02:40:05,840

the model for the idea of a breakaway

4443

02:40:10,389 --> 02:40:07,359

organization

4444

02:40:15,030 --> 02:40:10,399

you've got the ein rand problem

4445

02:40:19,110 --> 02:40:15,040

and that is the the john galt theme

4446

02:40:20,630 --> 02:40:19,120

was perhaps rand writing about a real

4447

02:40:22,950 --> 02:40:20,640

organization that she had heard

4448

02:40:26,389 --> 02:40:22,960

murmurings of

4449

02:40:28,550 --> 02:40:26,399

uh since rand

4450

02:40:29,750 --> 02:40:28,560

did a group of people get the idea you

4451

02:40:32,870 --> 02:40:29,760

know say hey this

4452

02:40:33,750 --> 02:40:32,880

this john gul galtz gulch let's just

4453

02:40:35,429 --> 02:40:33,760

walk away

4454

02:40:37,510 --> 02:40:35,439

and do our own thing privately this is a

4455

02:40:40,950 --> 02:40:37,520

good idea has someone

4456

02:40:44,070 --> 02:40:40,960

been motivated or inspired by iran

4457

02:40:47,670 --> 02:40:44,080

there seems to be hints and traces of

4458

02:40:50,550 --> 02:40:47,680

some type of breakaway style culture

4459

02:40:51,830 --> 02:40:50,560

that moves at the periphery or sometimes

4460

02:40:55,510 --> 02:40:51,840

in

4461

02:40:58,950 --> 02:40:55,520

technological development community

4462

02:40:59,269 --> 02:40:58,960

that kind of thing and um i i don't know

4463

02:41:03,349 --> 02:40:59,279

i

4464

02:41:05,830 --> 02:41:03,359

suspect

4465

02:41:06,550 --> 02:41:05,840

that there that there's something like

4466

02:41:10,870 --> 02:41:06,560

that there

4467

02:41:12,790 --> 02:41:10,880

is some group that has their members

4468

02:41:14,630 --> 02:41:12,800

in these various agencies and

4469

02:41:15,910 --> 02:41:14,640

organizations it's similar to

4470

02:41:17,750 --> 02:41:15,920

what i told you about my uncle's

4471

02:41:18,550 --> 02:41:17,760

mentorship of me whether i worked for

4472

02:41:20,150 --> 02:41:18,560

the fbi

4473

02:41:22,070 --> 02:41:20,160

whether i was in the air force whether i

4474

02:41:22,790 --> 02:41:22,080

was with the organization doing ct or

4475

02:41:25,910 --> 02:41:22,800

what have you

4476

02:41:28,870 --> 02:41:25,920

i was always reporting into him

4477

02:41:30,790 --> 02:41:28,880

okay and you see me going to different

4478

02:41:32,070 --> 02:41:30,800

agencies but if you look at what i was

4479

02:41:34,309 --> 02:41:32,080

doing specifically

4480

02:41:37,110 --> 02:41:34,319

it was essentially the same exact skill

4481

02:41:38,870 --> 02:41:37,120

set the same exact kind of work

4482

02:41:41,349 --> 02:41:38,880

but i was moving in you know the

4483

02:41:44,550 --> 02:41:41,359

different in the different organizations

4484

02:41:48,630 --> 02:41:44,560

and this is how you know this kind of

4485

02:41:52,469 --> 02:41:48,640

breakaway independent organization might

4486

02:41:55,349 --> 02:41:52,479

function they might have their people in

4487

02:41:56,790 --> 02:41:55,359

various organizations you know military

4488

02:42:00,070 --> 02:41:56,800

technological development

4489

02:42:01,510 --> 02:42:00,080

or private aerospace development or nasa

4490

02:42:04,550 --> 02:42:01,520

or what have you

4491

02:42:06,790 --> 02:42:04,560

and they could be exhibiting or exerting

4492

02:42:09,990 --> 02:42:06,800

their influence in that way

4493

02:42:10,950 --> 02:42:10,000

so that it's kind of like a a what do

4494

02:42:12,550 --> 02:42:10,960

they

4495

02:42:15,030 --> 02:42:12,560

use this term that you know their own

4496

02:42:18,710 --> 02:42:15,040

little invisible college of experts

4497

02:42:19,910 --> 02:42:18,720

who are you know um going in and putting

4498

02:42:21,750 --> 02:42:19,920

their little

4499

02:42:23,110 --> 02:42:21,760

ripples in the ponds the various ripples

4500

02:42:25,110 --> 02:42:23,120

in the ponds to

4501
02:42:26,469 --> 02:42:25,120
move us in a particular direction that

4502
02:42:29,830 --> 02:42:26,479
they have envisioned

4503
02:42:32,469 --> 02:42:29,840
that could be what um

4504
02:42:33,190 --> 02:42:32,479
the nature of the breakaway is now i

4505
02:42:36,389 --> 02:42:33,200
don't see

4506
02:42:36,710 --> 02:42:36,399
some breakaway organization with a fleet

4507
02:42:39,269 --> 02:42:36,720
of

4508
02:42:40,870 --> 02:42:39,279
you know like starship enterprises and

4509
02:42:43,110 --> 02:42:40,880
having you know

4510
02:42:44,389 --> 02:42:43,120
cities on other worlds i i just i i

4511
02:42:47,670 --> 02:42:44,399
don't see that

4512
02:42:49,750 --> 02:42:47,680
um you know it's just like that comic

4513
02:42:51,030 --> 02:42:49,760

version of the secret space program that

4514

02:42:53,590 --> 02:42:51,040

unfortunately

4515

02:42:54,790 --> 02:42:53,600

derailed legitimate secret space program

4516

02:42:57,990 --> 02:42:54,800

research

4517

02:43:01,990 --> 02:42:58,000

um you know no that does not exist

4518

02:43:04,230 --> 02:43:02,000

there is no there is no

4519

02:43:06,950 --> 02:43:04,240

time traveling special ops force that

4520

02:43:09,429 --> 02:43:06,960

goes to mars and fights bugs

4521

02:43:10,389 --> 02:43:09,439

with with obama nonetheless walter

4522

02:43:13,349 --> 02:43:10,399

remember that

4523

02:43:14,230 --> 02:43:13,359

oh that's right with obama yeah he went

4524

02:43:16,150 --> 02:43:14,240

to mars

4525

02:43:17,830 --> 02:43:16,160

when he was a kid and told that he would

4526
02:43:18,469 --> 02:43:17,840
be president and this guy and the other

4527
02:43:20,870 --> 02:43:18,479
yeah yeah yeah

4528
02:43:21,990 --> 02:43:20,880
all of that nonsense you know um but

4529
02:43:24,309 --> 02:43:22,000
that for those who don't

4530
02:43:25,670 --> 02:43:24,319
know who we're talking about i don't

4531
02:43:27,429 --> 02:43:25,680
even want to mention

4532
02:43:29,269 --> 02:43:27,439
them because yeah you got to be careful

4533
02:43:32,230 --> 02:43:29,279
with that guy yeah

4534
02:43:33,429 --> 02:43:32,240
that gives them uh some um free

4535
02:43:35,110 --> 02:43:33,439
marketing so

4536
02:43:36,870 --> 02:43:35,120
you don't know that yeah you don't want

4537
02:43:38,150 --> 02:43:36,880
to do that but yeah avoid all that

4538
02:43:40,070 --> 02:43:38,160

nonsense but anyway that's

4539

02:43:41,590 --> 02:43:40,080

going back to what i'm saying i i think

4540

02:43:43,190 --> 02:43:41,600

right now i'm thinking that

4541

02:43:44,710 --> 02:43:43,200

that might be the nature of the

4542

02:43:48,389 --> 02:43:44,720

breakaway is kind of an

4543

02:43:49,830 --> 02:43:48,399

influence organization interesting i'm

4544

02:43:52,070 --> 02:43:49,840

glad you brought up the term

4545

02:43:54,150 --> 02:43:52,080

invisible college because yeah it's very

4546

02:43:56,950 --> 02:43:54,160

possible you know they're either mining

4547

02:43:59,110 --> 02:43:56,960

information or they're putting their own

4548

02:44:02,309 --> 02:43:59,120

influence into or both

4549

02:44:04,550 --> 02:44:02,319

or both yeah that's so true um

4550

02:44:05,590 --> 02:44:04,560

well here's a good one uh with your air

4551
02:44:08,150 --> 02:44:05,600
force experience

4552
02:44:09,269 --> 02:44:08,160
comdiver on twitter asks to your

4553
02:44:11,590 --> 02:44:09,279
knowledge walter

4554
02:44:13,750 --> 02:44:11,600
has anyone in the air force ever been

4555
02:44:16,389 --> 02:44:13,760
injured by a uap

4556
02:44:16,950 --> 02:44:16,399
in the line of duty you ever come across

4557
02:44:19,590 --> 02:44:16,960
anything

4558
02:44:21,830 --> 02:44:19,600
in your research or or or people you've

4559
02:44:26,389 --> 02:44:21,840
spoken to who've been injured by a

4560
02:44:28,389 --> 02:44:26,399
phenomenon well but specifically by uaps

4561
02:44:29,670 --> 02:44:28,399
which i think are you know military

4562
02:44:33,190 --> 02:44:29,680
objects and stuff i don't know

4563
02:44:36,230 --> 02:44:33,200

you know because that really emerged

4564

02:44:37,429 --> 02:44:36,240

uh after i got out and my duties didn't

4565

02:44:40,230 --> 02:44:37,439

have anything to do

4566

02:44:41,510 --> 02:44:40,240

directly with anything like that that

4567

02:44:44,790 --> 02:44:41,520

you know whatever it was

4568

02:44:47,349 --> 02:44:44,800

as it existed in the 90s so

4569

02:44:48,870 --> 02:44:47,359

i'm not aware that now uh you know we

4570

02:44:52,309 --> 02:44:48,880

have heard these cases

4571

02:44:53,269 --> 02:44:52,319

of um uh folks that you know have

4572

02:44:56,630 --> 02:44:53,279

received the

4573

02:44:59,030 --> 02:44:56,640

the radiation burns after having

4574

02:44:59,670 --> 02:44:59,040

you know a ufo experience in in civilian

4575

02:45:03,429 --> 02:44:59,680

cases

4576

02:45:06,710 --> 02:45:03,439

so um and michael schratt has done some

4577

02:45:07,990 --> 02:45:06,720

excellent uh recent he's got a book out

4578

02:45:10,309 --> 02:45:08,000

it's on kindle

4579

02:45:12,469 --> 02:45:10,319

and he goes into that and he talks about

4580

02:45:15,110 --> 02:45:12,479

two particular cases which

4581

02:45:17,990 --> 02:45:15,120

he shows you the reasons why it's pretty

4582

02:45:19,510 --> 02:45:18,000

obvious that it's um

4583

02:45:21,670 --> 02:45:19,520

people were exposed to technology and

4584

02:45:22,550 --> 02:45:21,680

this was literally radiation now that

4585

02:45:26,309 --> 02:45:22,560

said

4586

02:45:29,510 --> 02:45:26,319

if if civilians got exposed to it

4587

02:45:31,269 --> 02:45:29,520

in you know kind of a uh oh

4588

02:45:33,429 --> 02:45:31,279

somebody was driving by while we were

4589

02:45:34,230 --> 02:45:33,439

out and had problems and had to land

4590

02:45:37,670 --> 02:45:34,240

whatever

4591

02:45:39,830 --> 02:45:37,680

i'm sure that it has happened that

4592

02:45:41,670 --> 02:45:39,840

the personnel working with this stuff

4593

02:45:42,150 --> 02:45:41,680

have encountered you know the side

4594

02:45:44,630 --> 02:45:42,160

effects

4595

02:45:45,349 --> 02:45:44,640

which brings me to um and this might be

4596

02:45:47,750 --> 02:45:45,359

kind of a

4597

02:45:48,950 --> 02:45:47,760

a thin connection but it's the example

4598

02:45:50,550 --> 02:45:48,960

that comes to mind

4599

02:45:52,389 --> 02:45:50,560

rendell from forest i don't think that

4600

02:45:54,230 --> 02:45:52,399

was an et event at all

4601
02:45:56,389 --> 02:45:54,240
i think that's exactly what others have

4602
02:45:59,830 --> 02:45:56,399
said it was that that it was

4603
02:46:03,190 --> 02:45:59,840
a psyop related thing and um

4604
02:46:06,389 --> 02:46:03,200
i think that

4605
02:46:08,790 --> 02:46:06,399
you know personnel that were

4606
02:46:10,630 --> 02:46:08,800
close to the thing or whatever that had

4607
02:46:13,670 --> 02:46:10,640
some type of side effects

4608
02:46:16,870 --> 02:46:13,680
you know there's an example of how

4609
02:46:17,990 --> 02:46:16,880
military personnel could um encounter

4610
02:46:20,790 --> 02:46:18,000
the technology and

4611
02:46:22,309 --> 02:46:20,800
and be injured or affected in some way

4612
02:46:24,389 --> 02:46:22,319
by it

4613
02:46:26,150 --> 02:46:24,399

it would be during some type of you know

4614

02:46:27,670 --> 02:46:26,160

psyop thing like that where they want to

4615

02:46:29,269 --> 02:46:27,680

get people's reactions

4616

02:46:31,510 --> 02:46:29,279

the honest reaction of military

4617

02:46:34,790 --> 02:46:31,520

personnel um

4618

02:46:35,670 --> 02:46:34,800

and so you know you could have injuries

4619

02:46:39,030 --> 02:46:35,680

that way

4620

02:46:42,309 --> 02:46:39,040

if they got too close to some type of

4621

02:46:43,830 --> 02:46:42,319

exhaust you know or intake thing or

4622

02:46:45,510 --> 02:46:43,840

if these things are using exotic

4623

02:46:47,990 --> 02:46:45,520

technology there is going to be

4624

02:46:48,630 --> 02:46:48,000

you know a radiation issue depending

4625

02:46:50,469 --> 02:46:48,640

upon

4626
02:46:52,230 --> 02:46:50,479
you know what they're doing and people

4627
02:46:53,030 --> 02:46:52,240
could get hurt so and and accidents

4628
02:46:55,349 --> 02:46:53,040
happen

4629
02:46:56,469 --> 02:46:55,359
you know in the military all the time

4630
02:46:58,309 --> 02:46:56,479
when you're

4631
02:47:00,150 --> 02:46:58,319
you know doing function tests and

4632
02:47:01,030 --> 02:47:00,160
operational tests and things like that

4633
02:47:04,070 --> 02:47:01,040
so

4634
02:47:05,670 --> 02:47:04,080
long way around the barn to say um i'm

4635
02:47:09,110 --> 02:47:05,680
not personally aware

4636
02:47:12,309 --> 02:47:09,120
but um i'm sure it's happened

4637
02:47:13,830 --> 02:47:12,319
gotcha um all right this last one here

4638
02:47:15,830 --> 02:47:13,840

actually two more sorry

4639

02:47:17,910 --> 02:47:15,840

sorry walter uh luis from the

4640

02:47:20,950 --> 02:47:17,920

unidentified celebrity review

4641

02:47:22,710 --> 02:47:20,960

asks given your fbi background

4642

02:47:25,110 --> 02:47:22,720

what kind of information do you expect

4643

02:47:29,190 --> 02:47:25,120

the fbi will contribute to the uh

4644

02:47:31,910 --> 02:47:29,200

the upcoming uap report if any

4645

02:47:34,309 --> 02:47:31,920

would they yeah be any different than

4646

02:47:37,349 --> 02:47:34,319

anyone else providing information

4647

02:47:38,469 --> 02:47:37,359

i think the fbi has probably uh within

4648

02:47:40,309 --> 02:47:38,479

the context of

4649

02:47:41,990 --> 02:47:40,319

this report that's coming out i think

4650

02:47:45,030 --> 02:47:42,000

the fbi has

4651
02:47:45,590 --> 02:47:45,040
probably already released what they have

4652
02:47:49,910 --> 02:47:45,600
on that

4653
02:47:52,870 --> 02:47:49,920
unless there were

4654
02:47:53,910 --> 02:47:52,880
recent sightings in recent years that

4655
02:47:56,150 --> 02:47:53,920
people

4656
02:47:57,990 --> 02:47:56,160
for whatever reason reported to the fbi

4657
02:47:59,190 --> 02:47:58,000
and agents go out and they take the

4658
02:48:01,190 --> 02:47:59,200
report and they

4659
02:48:04,389 --> 02:48:01,200
turn it in and then somebody up the line

4660
02:48:07,190 --> 02:48:04,399
says oh well you got to remember there's

4661
02:48:07,750 --> 02:48:07,200
there's always an fbi agent one or two

4662
02:48:09,830 --> 02:48:07,760
at least

4663
02:48:11,510 --> 02:48:09,840

that are read in on a lot of military

4664

02:48:12,790 --> 02:48:11,520
programs okay maybe not all the

4665

02:48:16,389 --> 02:48:12,800
specifics but they're

4666

02:48:18,230 --> 02:48:16,399
read in where um for instance when i was

4667

02:48:21,510 --> 02:48:18,240
a russian linguist for the bureau

4668

02:48:23,110 --> 02:48:21,520
and we were um

4669

02:48:25,349 --> 02:48:23,120
i had to do what's called a special

4670

02:48:27,349 --> 02:48:25,359
that's what the bureau calls a tdy

4671

02:48:28,950 --> 02:48:27,359
and i had to do a special out in las

4672

02:48:31,269 --> 02:48:28,960
vegas and i was at mercury which is

4673

02:48:34,550 --> 02:48:31,279
adjacent to area 51.

4674

02:48:37,030 --> 02:48:34,560
and um the agent that

4675

02:48:39,190 --> 02:48:37,040
you know who this we had the russians

4676
02:48:41,590 --> 02:48:39,200
wiretapped and we were listening to them

4677
02:48:42,870 --> 02:48:41,600
and the agent we were doing this for the

4678
02:48:45,510 --> 02:48:42,880
unseen agent

4679
02:48:46,389 --> 02:48:45,520
okay that was part of facilitating all

4680
02:48:48,950 --> 02:48:46,399
this

4681
02:48:51,990 --> 02:48:48,960
he happened to be the fb that's one fbi

4682
02:48:54,150 --> 02:48:52,000
single fbi agent in the las vegas office

4683
02:48:55,110 --> 02:48:54,160
who was briefed in on the basics of area

4684
02:48:58,550 --> 02:48:55,120
51 and

4685
02:48:59,269 --> 02:48:58,560
had access free access coming and going

4686
02:49:00,950 --> 02:48:59,279
to

4687
02:49:02,870 --> 02:49:00,960
the basic base that doesn't mean he

4688
02:49:05,510 --> 02:49:02,880

could walk in every hangar but

4689

02:49:06,710 --> 02:49:05,520

he could walk into hangers and um he and

4690

02:49:08,550 --> 02:49:06,720

i had a conversation and

4691

02:49:09,990 --> 02:49:08,560

he was honest he said i'd love to be

4692

02:49:10,469 --> 02:49:10,000

able to take you out there he goes you

4693

02:49:12,550 --> 02:49:10,479

know you

4694

02:49:14,230 --> 02:49:12,560

you guys have tias and clearance he goes

4695

02:49:14,710 --> 02:49:14,240

but you clearance ain't high enough to go

4696

02:49:16,309 --> 02:49:14,720

out there

4697

02:49:18,230 --> 02:49:16,319

my clearance at the time as a russian

4698

02:49:19,910 --> 02:49:18,240

linguist and he says in fact i'm the

4699

02:49:22,870 --> 02:49:19,920

only one from the bureau

4700

02:49:23,429 --> 02:49:22,880

in my office that um is allowed to go

4701
02:49:25,670 --> 02:49:23,439
there

4702
02:49:27,030 --> 02:49:25,680
he says and i'm only allowed to talk to

4703
02:49:28,550 --> 02:49:27,040
somebody at headquarters

4704
02:49:30,230 --> 02:49:28,560
about that you know that kind of thing

4705
02:49:33,110 --> 02:49:30,240
so um that said there

4706
02:49:34,710 --> 02:49:33,120
are fbi personnel and and if somebody

4707
02:49:37,110 --> 02:49:34,720
saw something recently

4708
02:49:39,190 --> 02:49:37,120
that involves this the uap stuff and

4709
02:49:40,070 --> 02:49:39,200
they happen to report it to the fbi

4710
02:49:42,070 --> 02:49:40,080
instead of the military

4711
02:49:43,830 --> 02:49:42,080
the fbi agents would take that report

4712
02:49:44,790 --> 02:49:43,840
and it would go up the line and this is

4713
02:49:46,950 --> 02:49:44,800

where this

4714

02:49:47,830 --> 02:49:46,960

briefed in fbi personnel i'm talking

4715

02:49:50,710 --> 02:49:47,840

about would be

4716

02:49:51,190 --> 02:49:50,720

and they'd go oh i know what this is and

4717

02:49:53,510 --> 02:49:51,200

i know

4718

02:49:55,590 --> 02:49:53,520

who this has to go to and they would you

4719

02:49:58,710 --> 02:49:55,600

know shoot off a copy of it a

4720

02:50:00,389 --> 02:49:58,720

communication to that particular dod

4721

02:50:02,309 --> 02:50:00,399

organization or the pentagon whatever

4722

02:50:04,230 --> 02:50:02,319

office in the pentagon i'm sure that

4723

02:50:07,750 --> 02:50:04,240

louis elizondo has probably

4724

02:50:11,269 --> 02:50:07,760

seen whatever fbi reports

4725

02:50:13,429 --> 02:50:11,279

were coming through the uap program

4726
02:50:14,550 --> 02:50:13,439
a tip program whatever it was i'm sure

4727
02:50:17,590 --> 02:50:14,560
he saw whatever

4728
02:50:20,710 --> 02:50:17,600
fbi reports related to this

4729
02:50:23,190 --> 02:50:20,720
that there were because that's kind of

4730
02:50:23,990 --> 02:50:23,200
you know some you know to my best guess

4731
02:50:26,230 --> 02:50:24,000
would be

4732
02:50:28,150 --> 02:50:26,240
you know an organization an outfit that

4733
02:50:30,389 --> 02:50:28,160
would uh get those kinds of things

4734
02:50:31,269 --> 02:50:30,399
but i don't think i i really think this

4735
02:50:33,830 --> 02:50:31,279
pentagon report

4736
02:50:35,910 --> 02:50:33,840
is going to be a lot of nothing i think

4737
02:50:38,230 --> 02:50:35,920
the new york times that first headline

4738
02:50:40,150 --> 02:50:38,240

before they changed it later that day

4739

02:50:42,550 --> 02:50:40,160

you know though but we can't rule out

4740

02:50:43,030 --> 02:50:42,560

aliens i i think their first headline

4741

02:50:45,190 --> 02:50:43,040

was

4742

02:50:46,950 --> 02:50:45,200

the brutal truth there's nothing

4743

02:50:49,670 --> 02:50:46,960

extraterrestrial going on here

4744

02:50:50,710 --> 02:50:49,680

and and don't get me wrong i'm on our

4745

02:50:54,469 --> 02:50:50,720

side

4746

02:50:57,190 --> 02:50:54,479

i do i think that the dod gained this

4747

02:50:59,190 --> 02:50:57,200

of course they did they they look at the

4748

02:51:00,309 --> 02:50:59,200

specific wording of what congress tells

4749

02:51:03,510 --> 02:51:00,319

them to do and they're like

4750

02:51:04,070 --> 02:51:03,520

okay that's what they said it's got to

4751
02:51:08,790 --> 02:51:04,080
be

4752
02:51:09,750 --> 02:51:08,800
spirit of it well they only specified

4753
02:51:11,349 --> 02:51:09,760
uaps but

4754
02:51:13,110 --> 02:51:11,359
we're going to give everybody the truth

4755
02:51:14,550 --> 02:51:13,120
about et's no they're not going to do

4756
02:51:16,630 --> 02:51:14,560
that they're going to say oh no

4757
02:51:17,910 --> 02:51:16,640
this is what you asked for this is what

4758
02:51:18,710 --> 02:51:17,920
we're giving you of course they're

4759
02:51:20,950 --> 02:51:18,720
gaming us

4760
02:51:21,910 --> 02:51:20,960
um and and that leads to i'll just

4761
02:51:23,830 --> 02:51:21,920
comment on this i

4762
02:51:25,510 --> 02:51:23,840
this this is a popular thing that goes

4763
02:51:26,950 --> 02:51:25,520

around uh

4764

02:51:28,710 --> 02:51:26,960

and i've been hearing it a lot lately oh

4765

02:51:30,230 --> 02:51:28,720

they don't know anything about that they

4766

02:51:32,070 --> 02:51:30,240

what it is is they don't know about the

4767

02:51:32,550 --> 02:51:32,080

aliens they don't know anything they're

4768

02:51:35,750 --> 02:51:32,560

just

4769

02:51:36,230 --> 02:51:35,760

i'm like oh people you know please come

4770

02:51:38,070 --> 02:51:36,240

on

4771

02:51:39,590 --> 02:51:38,080

they've been looking at this stuff for

4772

02:51:43,590 --> 02:51:39,600

almost a century now

4773

02:51:44,630 --> 02:51:43,600

so they it i know hopefully would have

4774

02:51:47,429 --> 02:51:44,640

some idea

4775

02:51:48,389 --> 02:51:47,439

yeah come on they're they're not that

4776

02:51:50,870 --> 02:51:48,399

ignorant but yeah i

4777

02:51:52,710 --> 02:51:50,880

i think they're it and that's why the

4778

02:51:53,990 --> 02:51:52,720

report's gonna be a big disappointment

4779

02:51:55,830 --> 02:51:54,000

there's gonna be people though in the

4780

02:51:57,510 --> 02:51:55,840

community they're gonna spin it

4781

02:51:59,190 --> 02:51:57,520

you know however they want to to keep

4782

02:52:00,550 --> 02:51:59,200

the excitement going and

4783

02:52:03,030 --> 02:52:00,560

they're you know they're gonna sound

4784

02:52:04,710 --> 02:52:03,040

really convincing but

4785

02:52:07,990 --> 02:52:04,720

you know i i don't think there's gonna

4786

02:52:09,910 --> 02:52:08,000

be anything to it but as i say

4787

02:52:11,910 --> 02:52:09,920

i could be wrong and it would be totally

4788

02:52:14,230 --> 02:52:11,920

cool to be wrong if it turned out to be

4789

02:52:15,670 --> 02:52:14,240

some type of et disclosure it's a

4790

02:52:18,070 --> 02:52:15,680

win-win

4791

02:52:20,389 --> 02:52:18,080

you know right that would be cool too

4792

02:52:21,110 --> 02:52:20,399

i'd be glad to say wow i was wrong about

4793

02:52:24,150 --> 02:52:21,120

that

4794

02:52:25,190 --> 02:52:24,160

look how cool this is but yeah yeah i

4795

02:52:26,469 --> 02:52:25,200

really don't think that's going to

4796

02:52:28,870 --> 02:52:26,479

happen

4797

02:52:30,150 --> 02:52:28,880

hey if this was the one time walter

4798

02:52:33,030 --> 02:52:30,160

bosley was wrong

4799

02:52:33,990 --> 02:52:33,040

it would probably be the best time ever

4800

02:52:36,070 --> 02:52:34,000

exactly right

4801

02:52:37,910 --> 02:52:36,080

it won't embarrass me is my point i'll

4802

02:52:41,110 --> 02:52:37,920

be that would be the coolest

4803

02:52:42,790 --> 02:52:41,120

thing to be wrong about right awesome

4804

02:52:45,349 --> 02:52:42,800

all right our last listener question

4805

02:52:46,630 --> 02:52:45,359

walter okay uh dave from shadows of your

4806

02:52:49,590 --> 02:52:46,640

mind magazine

4807

02:52:51,830 --> 02:52:49,600

he asks do you see any similarities

4808

02:52:54,309 --> 02:52:51,840

between the arrow sonora club

4809

02:52:56,389 --> 02:52:54,319

of the late 19th century and lockheed

4810

02:53:01,190 --> 02:52:56,399

skunk orcs with regards to

4811

02:53:01,200 --> 02:53:06,309

i certainly think that

4812

02:53:12,070 --> 02:53:07,990

stuff that's been developed you know

4813

02:53:20,230 --> 02:53:16,710

has a technological ancestral link

4814

02:53:23,990 --> 02:53:20,240

going back to the 19th century and

4815

02:53:27,110 --> 02:53:24,000

things that were being done by

4816

02:53:28,790 --> 02:53:27,120

groups like the sonora aero club uh most

4817

02:53:29,429 --> 02:53:28,800

people that are familiar with my stuff

4818

02:53:32,950 --> 02:53:29,439

know that

4819

02:53:34,950 --> 02:53:32,960

uh until demonstrated otherwise

4820

02:53:37,750 --> 02:53:34,960

i do not see charles dalshaw as some

4821

02:53:41,030 --> 02:53:37,760

type of outsider artist and all that

4822

02:53:43,910 --> 02:53:41,040

i i think del shao was telling the truth

4823

02:53:45,830 --> 02:53:43,920

until demonstrated otherwise to me i

4824

02:53:49,750 --> 02:53:45,840

think he was telling the truth

4825

02:53:52,150 --> 02:53:49,760

about what he saw so therefore um

4826

02:53:53,910 --> 02:53:52,160

i i have pulled threads and i i think

4827

02:53:56,870 --> 02:53:53,920

there is something to it

4828

02:53:57,910 --> 02:53:56,880

so obviously if they were doing this if

4829

02:54:00,630 --> 02:53:57,920

my hypothesis

4830

02:54:01,990 --> 02:54:00,640

is is correct where we have the sonora

4831

02:54:04,790 --> 02:54:02,000

error club messing around with

4832

02:54:05,349 --> 02:54:04,800

rudimentary model t level um proof of

4833

02:54:07,910 --> 02:54:05,359

concept

4834

02:54:09,590 --> 02:54:07,920

anti-gravity so to speak technology and

4835

02:54:12,389 --> 02:54:09,600

that did indeed lead

4836

02:54:13,830 --> 02:54:12,399

to the 1890s airship mystery with more

4837

02:54:16,230 --> 02:54:13,840

technically advanced

4838

02:54:18,469 --> 02:54:16,240

versions of that technology then that

4839

02:54:21,670 --> 02:54:18,479

thread had to go somewhere

4840

02:54:22,950 --> 02:54:21,680

and um and the germans obviously weren't

4841

02:54:24,950 --> 02:54:22,960

the only ones doing it remember the

4842

02:54:26,630 --> 02:54:24,960

sonora arrow club rejected

4843

02:54:28,710 --> 02:54:26,640

the advances of the prussian

4844

02:54:30,550 --> 02:54:28,720

organization you know the sonora arrow

4845

02:54:33,269 --> 02:54:30,560

club del chao tells us

4846

02:54:34,389 --> 02:54:33,279

they didn't like nimza's representatives

4847

02:54:38,309 --> 02:54:34,399

coming to them

4848

02:54:40,389 --> 02:54:38,319

and uh they kind of liked you know

4849

02:54:41,750 --> 02:54:40,399

being californians being americans that

4850

02:54:44,150 --> 02:54:41,760

kind of thing so

4851
02:54:46,309 --> 02:54:44,160
um you know in the 1890s airship mystery

4852
02:54:46,630 --> 02:54:46,319
there's no reason to suspect that that

4853
02:54:50,070 --> 02:54:46,640
was

4854
02:54:53,110 --> 02:54:50,080
americans

4855
02:54:55,590 --> 02:54:53,120
and um other organizations

4856
02:54:57,510 --> 02:54:55,600
allied with these americans because

4857
02:55:00,950 --> 02:54:57,520
there were some

4858
02:55:03,510 --> 02:55:00,960
east indian or east asian

4859
02:55:05,110 --> 02:55:03,520
individuals in that airship mystery mix

4860
02:55:08,389 --> 02:55:05,120
and that's really interesting

4861
02:55:10,389 --> 02:55:08,399
um but uh that thread

4862
02:55:11,830 --> 02:55:10,399
had to go somewhere whatever they

4863
02:55:12,870 --> 02:55:11,840

learned whatever they were developing

4864

02:55:15,429 --> 02:55:12,880

whatever they learned

4865

02:55:16,309 --> 02:55:15,439

had to go somewhere and i'm convinced

4866

02:55:19,990 --> 02:55:16,319

that

4867

02:55:22,870 --> 02:55:20,000

it was involved with or led to

4868

02:55:23,750 --> 02:55:22,880

um people like well what tesla was doing

4869

02:55:26,389 --> 02:55:23,760

but also

4870

02:55:27,269 --> 02:55:26,399

what t townsend brown was doing and all

4871

02:55:30,630 --> 02:55:27,279

of that

4872

02:55:33,750 --> 02:55:30,640

uh research into anti-gravity stuff

4873

02:55:36,950 --> 02:55:33,760

that suddenly went quiet in the 50s

4874

02:55:40,550 --> 02:55:36,960

suddenly just disappeared i think that

4875

02:55:43,269 --> 02:55:40,560

is the technological descendant

4876
02:55:44,230 --> 02:55:43,279
of what was going on in the 19th century

4877
02:55:46,150 --> 02:55:44,240
sorry folks

4878
02:55:47,910 --> 02:55:46,160
it's not from a crash saucer that was

4879
02:55:51,190 --> 02:55:47,920
re-engineered by the nazis

4880
02:55:54,630 --> 02:55:51,200
that's i don't i don't buy that um

4881
02:55:57,269 --> 02:55:54,640
but uh it's just as exciting

4882
02:55:59,750 --> 02:55:57,279
when you look at the possibility that

4883
02:56:01,750 --> 02:55:59,760
human beings were messing around with

4884
02:56:02,790 --> 02:56:01,760
what we would call exotic technologies

4885
02:56:05,429 --> 02:56:02,800
in an era

4886
02:56:06,630 --> 02:56:05,439
you know where we never imagined they'd

4887
02:56:08,309 --> 02:56:06,640
be doing that

4888
02:56:09,910 --> 02:56:08,319

so yeah you know it's kind of

4889

02:56:13,670 --> 02:56:09,920

interesting it is

4890

02:56:16,389 --> 02:56:13,680

it's fascinating yeah um all right well

4891

02:56:17,590 --> 02:56:16,399

here's kind of connects to that last

4892

02:56:21,110 --> 02:56:17,600

question here

4893

02:56:22,790 --> 02:56:21,120

um can you tell us about um

4894

02:56:24,950 --> 02:56:22,800

what you're doing at contact in the

4895

02:56:28,550 --> 02:56:24,960

desert i know you're diving into

4896

02:56:30,469 --> 02:56:28,560

roswell territory and uh a lot of other

4897

02:56:32,550 --> 02:56:30,479

things connected to that

4898

02:56:34,309 --> 02:56:32,560

and um yeah give it to us what are you

4899

02:56:35,910 --> 02:56:34,319

doing at contact in the desert

4900

02:56:38,150 --> 02:56:35,920

yeah i'm excited this is my first time

4901
02:56:39,110 --> 02:56:38,160
being a speaker there i've attended a

4902
02:56:40,870 --> 02:56:39,120
couple of times

4903
02:56:42,230 --> 02:56:40,880
you know signing books at tables that

4904
02:56:46,070 --> 02:56:42,240
kind of thing and

4905
02:56:47,990 --> 02:56:46,080
um i you know a mutual friend introduced

4906
02:56:50,070 --> 02:56:48,000
me to the folks that run it they liked

4907
02:56:51,269 --> 02:56:50,080
um they they looked at a couple of my

4908
02:56:53,510 --> 02:56:51,279
books and

4909
02:56:54,469 --> 02:56:53,520
i liked when they asked me if i wanted

4910
02:56:56,150 --> 02:56:54,479
to speak

4911
02:56:57,830 --> 02:56:56,160
i like what they told me about what

4912
02:56:59,510 --> 02:56:57,840
they're they're going for you know

4913
02:57:01,349 --> 02:56:59,520

there's some folks that say oh contact

4914

02:57:01,910 --> 02:57:01,359

in the desert it's all this goofy stuff

4915

02:57:06,950 --> 02:57:01,920

and

4916

02:57:08,870 --> 02:57:06,960

you know with in particular with this

4917

02:57:10,630 --> 02:57:08,880

one to get

4918

02:57:12,950 --> 02:57:10,640

you know different kinds of speakers to

4919

02:57:13,349 --> 02:57:12,960

get different ideas and hypotheses out

4920

02:57:15,349 --> 02:57:13,359

there

4921

02:57:17,030 --> 02:57:15,359

they're they're trying to focus even

4922

02:57:20,070 --> 02:57:17,040

more on the people who do

4923

02:57:23,429 --> 02:57:20,080

the historical and technical research

4924

02:57:27,670 --> 02:57:23,439

so i think people that have a view

4925

02:57:29,349 --> 02:57:27,680

of the event um might come away

4926

02:57:30,550 --> 02:57:29,359

if they take a look at who's speaking

4927

02:57:31,750 --> 02:57:30,560

and what they're talking about i mean

4928

02:57:33,190 --> 02:57:31,760

there's a mix of it all

4929

02:57:34,950 --> 02:57:33,200

okay and you can pick and choose what

4930

02:57:36,790 --> 02:57:34,960

you want to ignore and stuff but

4931

02:57:38,469 --> 02:57:36,800

um i was really impressed with and i

4932

02:57:40,389 --> 02:57:38,479

appreciated that they considered me to

4933

02:57:42,550 --> 02:57:40,399

be one of those who you know it's like a

4934

02:57:44,309 --> 02:57:42,560

researcher someone who's really trying

4935

02:57:44,870 --> 02:57:44,319

to get the truth so i said yeah you know

4936

02:57:46,550 --> 02:57:44,880

what

4937

02:57:48,469 --> 02:57:46,560

i'll put my money where my mouth is if

4938

02:57:49,670 --> 02:57:48,479

that's you know the direction they're

4939

02:57:52,950 --> 02:57:49,680

going and that's what i do

4940

02:57:56,150 --> 02:57:52,960

absolutely i'll speak at the event so

4941

02:57:56,870 --> 02:57:56,160

the books that they liked were my books

4942

02:57:59,030 --> 02:57:56,880

origin

4943

02:58:00,710 --> 02:57:59,040

the 19th century emergence of the 20th

4944

02:58:02,469 --> 02:58:00,720

century breakaway civilizations

4945

02:58:04,389 --> 02:58:02,479

back when i still use the civilization

4946

02:58:07,110 --> 02:58:04,399

term

4947

02:58:09,190 --> 02:58:07,120

which offers info about some of my 19th

4948

02:58:11,030 --> 02:58:09,200

century stuff that i was just mentioning

4949

02:58:12,870 --> 02:58:11,040

in answer to the other question and my

4950

02:58:13,590 --> 02:58:12,880

other book shimmering light in which i

4951
02:58:17,269 --> 02:58:13,600
lay out

4952
02:58:18,070 --> 02:58:17,279
in that book what i think the roswell

4953
02:58:21,830 --> 02:58:18,080
incident really

4954
02:58:23,670 --> 02:58:21,840
was and that is the focus of my present

4955
02:58:25,269 --> 02:58:23,680
my main presentation at contact in the

4956
02:58:27,510 --> 02:58:25,279
desert this year is i'm

4957
02:58:28,850 --> 02:58:27,520
to the biggest audience i've ever spoken

4958
02:58:31,110 --> 02:58:28,860
to

4959
02:58:33,269 --> 02:58:31,120
[Music]

4960
02:58:34,790 --> 02:58:33,279
live stream so it's going to have global

4961
02:58:37,269 --> 02:58:34,800
reach um

4962
02:58:38,550 --> 02:58:37,279
i'm going to be laying out my

4963
02:58:40,710 --> 02:58:38,560

alternative hypoth

4964

02:58:41,990 --> 02:58:40,720

alternative to the et hypothesis i don't

4965

02:58:44,630 --> 02:58:42,000

think roswell was an e.t

4966

02:58:45,990 --> 02:58:44,640

event but that i'll be laying that out

4967

02:58:48,469 --> 02:58:46,000

my main presentation and then

4968

02:58:50,309 --> 02:58:48,479

i'll be doing a workshop in which i get

4969

02:58:52,710 --> 02:58:50,319

into my ufo sighting

4970

02:58:54,389 --> 02:58:52,720

and i share data and information that

4971

02:58:57,110 --> 02:58:54,399

i've never shared publicly

4972

02:58:59,110 --> 02:58:57,120

and because of very recent research

4973

02:59:02,230 --> 02:58:59,120

discoveries

4974

02:59:05,590 --> 02:59:02,240

i'll have even more to

4975

02:59:07,590 --> 02:59:05,600

um add to that um in the discussion in

4976

02:59:08,950 --> 02:59:07,600

the workshop i really wanted to make

4977

02:59:10,710 --> 02:59:08,960

you know people these things aren't

4978

02:59:14,070 --> 02:59:10,720

cheap you know to attend

4979

02:59:15,269 --> 02:59:14,080

and um not inexpensive and you know i

4980

02:59:16,309 --> 02:59:15,279

really want to give people something

4981

02:59:18,070 --> 02:59:16,319

special so

4982

02:59:19,510 --> 02:59:18,080

that's why the folks who get the

4983

02:59:21,510 --> 02:59:19,520

workshop ticket are going to hear

4984

02:59:22,710 --> 02:59:21,520

details that i've never shared publicly

4985

02:59:24,790 --> 02:59:22,720

not in any book

4986

02:59:26,389 --> 02:59:24,800

or any talk so and i'm going to be on a

4987

02:59:29,910 --> 02:59:26,399

panel i'm going to be on one of the

4988

02:59:32,950 --> 02:59:29,920

the a disclosure panel that i believe is

4989

02:59:34,469 --> 02:59:32,960

uh moderated by steve bassett

4990

02:59:36,710 --> 02:59:34,479

and there's several of the people and

4991

02:59:39,990 --> 02:59:36,720

i've been asked to participate in that

4992

02:59:42,550 --> 02:59:40,000

so i'm looking forward to it um

4993

02:59:43,990 --> 02:59:42,560

a lot of fun um all right last question

4994

02:59:47,670 --> 02:59:44,000

for you walter

4995

02:59:48,710 --> 02:59:47,680

now it's no i guess it's no secret that

4996

02:59:52,150 --> 02:59:48,720

the ufo

4997

02:59:53,190 --> 02:59:52,160

community or uh you know ufo twitter

4998

02:59:55,510 --> 02:59:53,200

whatever you want to call

4999

02:59:57,190 --> 02:59:55,520

all of these people who talk about this

5000

02:59:59,110 --> 02:59:57,200

stuff has grown

5001
03:00:01,429 --> 02:59:59,120
exponentially in the last couple years

5002
03:00:02,469 --> 03:00:01,439
it's like you know as the topic becomes

5003
03:00:04,950 --> 03:00:02,479
more mainstream

5004
03:00:06,150 --> 03:00:04,960
more people start looking into stuff

5005
03:00:08,790 --> 03:00:06,160
going online and

5006
03:00:10,469 --> 03:00:08,800
um it just it's exploded so there's

5007
03:00:11,990 --> 03:00:10,479
people from all over the world all

5008
03:00:14,150 --> 03:00:12,000
different generations

5009
03:00:15,910 --> 03:00:14,160
interested in this topic right now so i

5010
03:00:18,630 --> 03:00:15,920
want to ask you

5011
03:00:19,190 --> 03:00:18,640
what advice would you give people just

5012
03:00:22,230 --> 03:00:19,200
getting

5013
03:00:24,070 --> 03:00:22,240

into this topic what do you what would

5014

03:00:26,150 --> 03:00:24,080

you tell them to expect

5015

03:00:27,590 --> 03:00:26,160

uh what should they look into what

5016

03:00:30,150 --> 03:00:27,600

should they stay away from

5017

03:00:30,790 --> 03:00:30,160

yeah give us that that fatherly advice

5018

03:00:34,550 --> 03:00:30,800

that we so

5019

03:00:37,190 --> 03:00:34,560

grave well i would say

5020

03:00:40,070 --> 03:00:37,200

post-cancer walter puts it differently

5021

03:00:43,269 --> 03:00:40,080

than pre-cancer walter

5022

03:00:46,469 --> 03:00:43,279

and that is um believe me i

5023

03:00:49,670 --> 03:00:46,479

i'm an honest guy i can be direct

5024

03:00:51,590 --> 03:00:49,680

i can you know my sarcasm will you know

5025

03:00:53,670 --> 03:00:51,600

whatever will come through because

5026
03:00:55,429 --> 03:00:53,680
you know sometimes you naturally got to

5027
03:00:58,309 --> 03:00:55,439
express that but

5028
03:00:59,990 --> 03:00:58,319
but particularly the more experience you

5029
03:01:00,950 --> 03:01:00,000
have with the ufo twitter and things

5030
03:01:04,870 --> 03:01:00,960
these days

5031
03:01:08,070 --> 03:01:04,880
my first thing is remember to be nice

5032
03:01:10,950 --> 03:01:08,080
try to avoid those

5033
03:01:12,710 --> 03:01:10,960
combative types of threads and

5034
03:01:15,830 --> 03:01:12,720
conversations that are going on

5035
03:01:19,030 --> 03:01:15,840
seek out the people that talk about

5036
03:01:22,710 --> 03:01:19,040
ufo cases okay

5037
03:01:23,910 --> 03:01:22,720
avoid the the ufo enthusiasts that are

5038
03:01:27,190 --> 03:01:23,920

talking about everything

5039

03:01:28,389 --> 03:01:27,200

but ufos like the politics and the this

5040

03:01:30,230 --> 03:01:28,399

that and the other

5041

03:01:31,830 --> 03:01:30,240

seek out the people that are talking

5042

03:01:35,590 --> 03:01:31,840

about the ufo

5043

03:01:38,150 --> 03:01:35,600

hypotheses the

5044

03:01:38,710 --> 03:01:38,160

the people that are on point the people

5045

03:01:40,710 --> 03:01:38,720

you know

5046

03:01:42,550 --> 03:01:40,720

the people are being civil having a

5047

03:01:45,190 --> 03:01:42,560

civil discussion

5048

03:01:46,070 --> 03:01:45,200

um not engaging in the smack talk

5049

03:01:49,590 --> 03:01:46,080

because

5050

03:01:51,910 --> 03:01:49,600

you know this more um uh uh focused

5051
03:01:54,790 --> 03:01:51,920
conversation it is going on out there

5052
03:01:55,110 --> 03:01:54,800
you just gotta kind of wade through the

5053
03:02:02,309 --> 03:01:55,120
the

5054
03:02:05,349 --> 03:02:02,319
um but i would like to see um

5055
03:02:09,190 --> 03:02:05,359
a lot of that just kind of calm down and

5056
03:02:11,750 --> 03:02:09,200
and go away because it's not doing

5057
03:02:12,710 --> 03:02:11,760
a service to the community it's not

5058
03:02:16,389 --> 03:02:12,720
doing a service

5059
03:02:19,429 --> 03:02:16,399
to ufo research to be focused on

5060
03:02:22,230 --> 03:02:19,439
you know the demographics

5061
03:02:24,550 --> 03:02:22,240
of the ufo community for example if

5062
03:02:28,309 --> 03:02:24,560
people are being

5063
03:02:31,030 --> 03:02:28,319

civil and polite with each other

5064

03:02:32,710 --> 03:02:31,040

there's not going to be um a

5065

03:02:35,429 --> 03:02:32,720

demographics problem

5066

03:02:36,790 --> 03:02:35,439

you know to begin with because it

5067

03:02:39,510 --> 03:02:36,800

doesn't matter what or who

5068

03:02:40,710 --> 03:02:39,520

somebody is if they're interested in

5069

03:02:42,550 --> 03:02:40,720

ufos

5070

03:02:44,710 --> 03:02:42,560

especially if they've been doing some

5071

03:02:45,830 --> 03:02:44,720

good research and have some good data to

5072

03:02:48,469 --> 03:02:45,840

contribute

5073

03:02:49,670 --> 03:02:48,479

nobody interested in ufos really cares

5074

03:02:52,870 --> 03:02:49,680

about

5075

03:02:54,389 --> 03:02:52,880

you know these side issues and

5076

03:02:56,389 --> 03:02:54,399

yeah you know when you talk about ufo

5077

03:02:58,150 --> 03:02:56,399

twitter unfortunately somebody that's

5078

03:02:59,429 --> 03:02:58,160

new to that they're gonna see a lot of

5079

03:03:03,269 --> 03:02:59,439

this

5080

03:03:05,030 --> 03:03:03,279

circus sideshow bombastic stuff going on

5081

03:03:08,950 --> 03:03:05,040

and all i'm saying is

5082

03:03:11,429 --> 03:03:08,960

seek out the people who stay on point

5083

03:03:13,110 --> 03:03:11,439

and and talk about the ufo cases because

5084

03:03:15,030 --> 03:03:13,120

that's really why

5085

03:03:16,710 --> 03:03:15,040

you're there you know that's why we're

5086

03:03:18,870 --> 03:03:16,720

here is

5087

03:03:19,750 --> 03:03:18,880

you know we want to know what's going on

5088

03:03:21,030 --> 03:03:19,760

with

5089

03:03:22,710 --> 03:03:21,040

yeah for the last three years you'd

5090

03:03:23,429 --> 03:03:22,720

think there was only one case and that's

5091

03:03:26,070 --> 03:03:23,439

the tic tac

5092

03:03:27,830 --> 03:03:26,080

no there's stuff going on i mean the

5093

03:03:30,070 --> 03:03:27,840

stuff you've written about and and like

5094

03:03:32,150 --> 03:03:30,080

your presentation in nova scotia

5095

03:03:33,590 --> 03:03:32,160

i mean i had only vaguely heard about

5096

03:03:37,269 --> 03:03:33,600

the the school

5097

03:03:40,870 --> 03:03:37,279

in africa right oh yeah the uh

5098

03:03:42,630 --> 03:03:40,880

zimbabwe case yeah that's wow

5099

03:03:44,630 --> 03:03:42,640

i mean that was the most detail i'd ever

5100

03:03:46,790 --> 03:03:44,640

heard on that and i'm like yo

5101

03:03:48,230 --> 03:03:46,800

this now this is the kind of thing you

5102

03:03:50,389 --> 03:03:48,240

know that i'm talking about

5103

03:03:53,110 --> 03:03:50,399

dig out this thing i would say look for

5104

03:03:55,349 --> 03:03:53,120

um michael schratz stuff look for ryan's

5105

03:03:56,469 --> 03:03:55,359

uh you know books and in in the

5106

03:03:59,990 --> 03:03:56,479

conversations but

5107

03:04:03,429 --> 03:04:00,000

um yeah just just try to

5108

03:04:05,830 --> 03:04:03,439

to you know find that civil path

5109

03:04:06,710 --> 03:04:05,840

it is out there and you'll learn a lot

5110

03:04:09,269 --> 03:04:06,720

you'll learn a lot

5111

03:04:11,510 --> 03:04:09,279

and just in our in these this day of

5112

03:04:14,309 --> 03:04:11,520

social media just

5113

03:04:15,910 --> 03:04:14,319

you know keep your focus and you'll be

5114

03:04:19,750 --> 03:04:15,920

okay

5115

03:04:25,110 --> 03:04:22,870

shun the loud noises

5116

03:04:26,550 --> 03:04:25,120

i love that man i love it that's that's

5117

03:04:27,590 --> 03:04:26,560

some great advice i agree with

5118

03:04:30,710 --> 03:04:27,600

everything you said

5119

03:04:32,550 --> 03:04:30,720

um well it's very clear that my uh the

5120

03:04:33,269 --> 03:04:32,560

sun is going down here in new york city

5121

03:04:35,429 --> 03:04:33,279

right now

5122

03:04:36,630 --> 03:04:35,439

i look like a vampire in the dark right

5123

03:04:38,469 --> 03:04:36,640

now so

5124

03:04:39,670 --> 03:04:38,479

i think that's it man we're gonna call

5125

03:04:42,870 --> 03:04:39,680

it tonight this was a

5126
03:04:43,429 --> 03:04:42,880
marathon but thank you i enjoyed doing

5127
03:04:45,349 --> 03:04:43,439
this

5128
03:04:46,469 --> 03:04:45,359
sure thank you thank you for sharing

5129
03:04:49,750 --> 03:04:46,479
your life with us

5130
03:04:52,790 --> 03:04:49,760
and your your career um man

5131
03:04:54,710 --> 03:04:52,800
i i know there are many conversations to

5132
03:04:56,790 --> 03:04:54,720
still be had with you my man so

5133
03:04:58,070 --> 03:04:56,800
i can't wait to see you at one of these

5134
03:05:00,710 --> 03:04:58,080
events soon

5135
03:05:01,990 --> 03:05:00,720
and um last question where can we find

5136
03:05:04,630 --> 03:05:02,000
everything you're up to

5137
03:05:05,190 --> 03:05:04,640
okay my books are not available at

5138
03:05:08,950 --> 03:05:05,200

amazon

5139

03:05:10,550 --> 03:05:08,960

press publishers so i don't sell on

5140

03:05:12,550 --> 03:05:10,560

amazon folks but

5141

03:05:14,309 --> 03:05:12,560

uh my books are available print on

5142

03:05:18,469 --> 03:05:14,319

demand very good quality

5143

03:05:21,269 --> 03:05:18,479

uh at lulu.com okay so l-l-u-l-u.com

5144

03:05:22,389 --> 03:05:21,279

that's where my books are um they gotta

5145

03:05:23,910 --> 03:05:22,399

print them and then they gotta ship them

5146

03:05:24,710 --> 03:05:23,920

to you but it's worth the wait good

5147

03:05:26,550 --> 03:05:24,720

prices

5148

03:05:28,150 --> 03:05:26,560

um i also have a youtube channel the

5149

03:05:31,110 --> 03:05:28,160

walter bosley channel

5150

03:05:32,150 --> 03:05:31,120

um and i'm on i do live stream every

5151
03:05:35,429 --> 03:05:32,160
sunday night

5152
03:05:37,670 --> 03:05:35,439
5 30 to 7 p.m pacific standard time

5153
03:05:38,550 --> 03:05:37,680
at the walter bosley channel at youtube

5154
03:05:41,670 --> 03:05:38,560
and i'm on

5155
03:05:43,670 --> 03:05:41,680
instagram and facebook um

5156
03:05:45,510 --> 03:05:43,680
and i just recently got introduced to

5157
03:05:47,429 --> 03:05:45,520
tick tock and my son and nephew are

5158
03:05:49,349 --> 03:05:47,439
laughing at me because

5159
03:05:50,790 --> 03:05:49,359
i'm seeing all this hilariously funny

5160
03:05:51,750 --> 03:05:50,800
stuff and just cracking up and they're

5161
03:05:53,910 --> 03:05:51,760
like oh

5162
03:05:54,950 --> 03:05:53,920
dad's discovered tick-tock because there

5163
03:05:57,750 --> 03:05:54,960

is there's some

5164

03:05:58,870 --> 03:05:57,760

funny stuff on there people are

5165

03:06:01,910 --> 03:05:58,880

hilarious

5166

03:06:05,510 --> 03:06:01,920

on tick-tock talk tick-tock but um

5167

03:06:07,030 --> 03:06:05,520

yeah so there we go awesome man well

5168

03:06:08,630 --> 03:06:07,040

once again walter

5169

03:06:10,389 --> 03:06:08,640

thank you so much for joining us and

5170

03:06:12,309 --> 03:06:10,399

somewhere in the skies thank you for

5171

03:06:18,650 --> 03:06:12,319

asking me ryan i look forward to doing

5172

03:06:53,440 --> 03:06:51,750

[Music]